

**Manuscript recipe book of Grace Carteret, 1st Countess Granville  
(1654-1744)**

**Publication/Creation**

1662 - mid 18th century

**Persistent URL**

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/jm3g84uj>

**License and attribution**

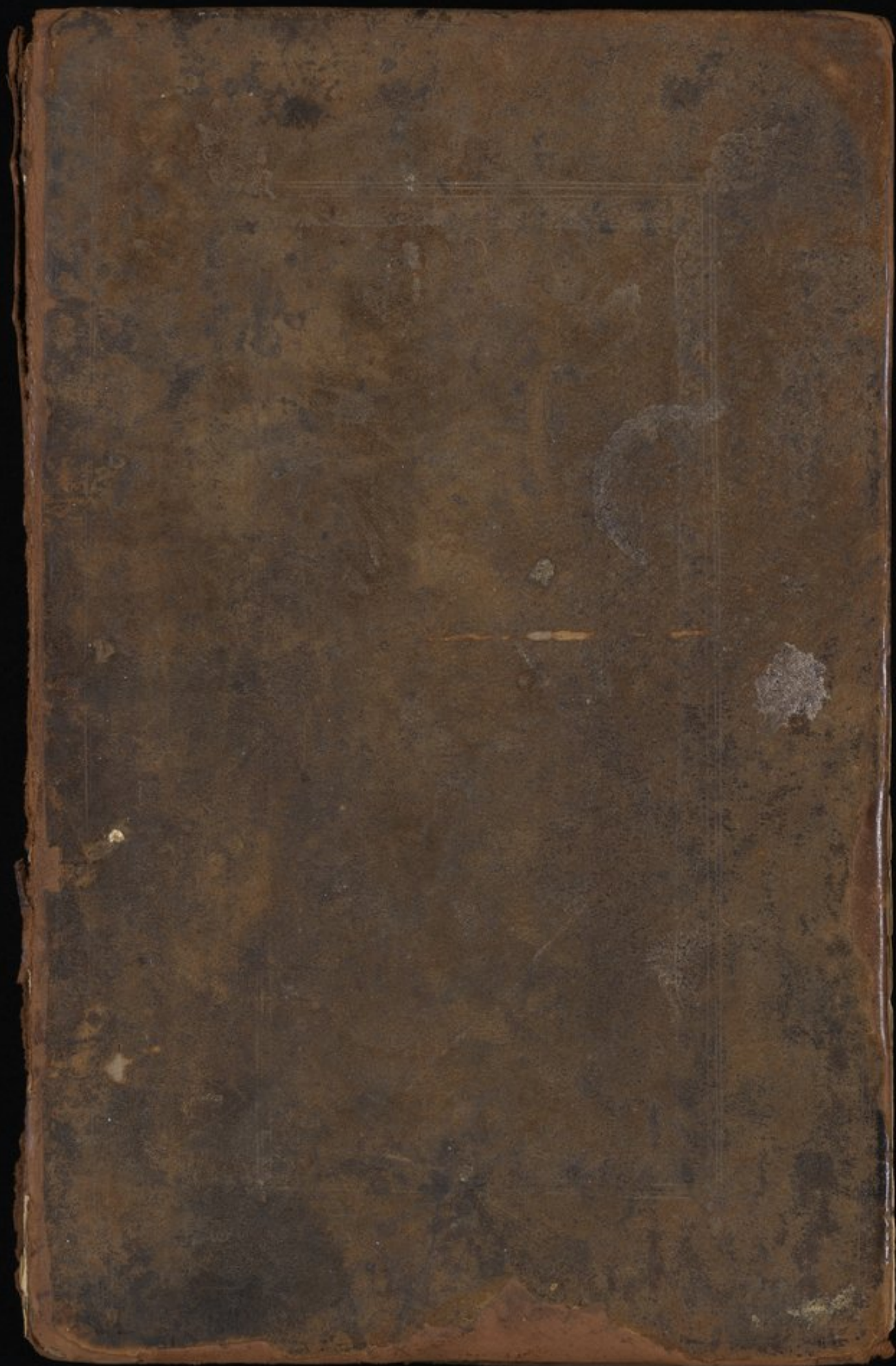
You have permission to make copies of this work under a Creative Commons, Attribution, Non-commercial license.

Non-commercial use includes private study, academic research, teaching, and other activities that are not primarily intended for, or directed towards, commercial advantage or private monetary compensation. See the Legal Code for further information.

Image source should be attributed as specified in the full catalogue record. If no source is given the image should be attributed to Wellcome Collection.



Wellcome Collection  
183 Euston Road  
London NW1 2BE UK  
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722  
E [library@wellcomecollection.org](mailto:library@wellcomecollection.org)  
<https://wellcomecollection.org>





# Apothecaries Weights <sup>marked</sup>

20 grains	} make	1 Scruple	℥
3 Scruples		1 Dram	ʒ
8 Drams		1 ounce	℥
12 ounces		1 pound	℔

## The Markes used in Physick

A pound ℔ is ℥xxij  
 Halfe a pound ℔ is ℥xj  
 An ounce ℥ is ʒviij  
 Halfe an ounce ℥ is ʒiiij  
 A Dram or ʒ is ℥ij  
 A Scruple ℥ is ʒxxx  
 A graine ʒ is gr.i

℥ like quantitie or even ā ā ā  
 ℥ mix according to art ℥s. s. a.

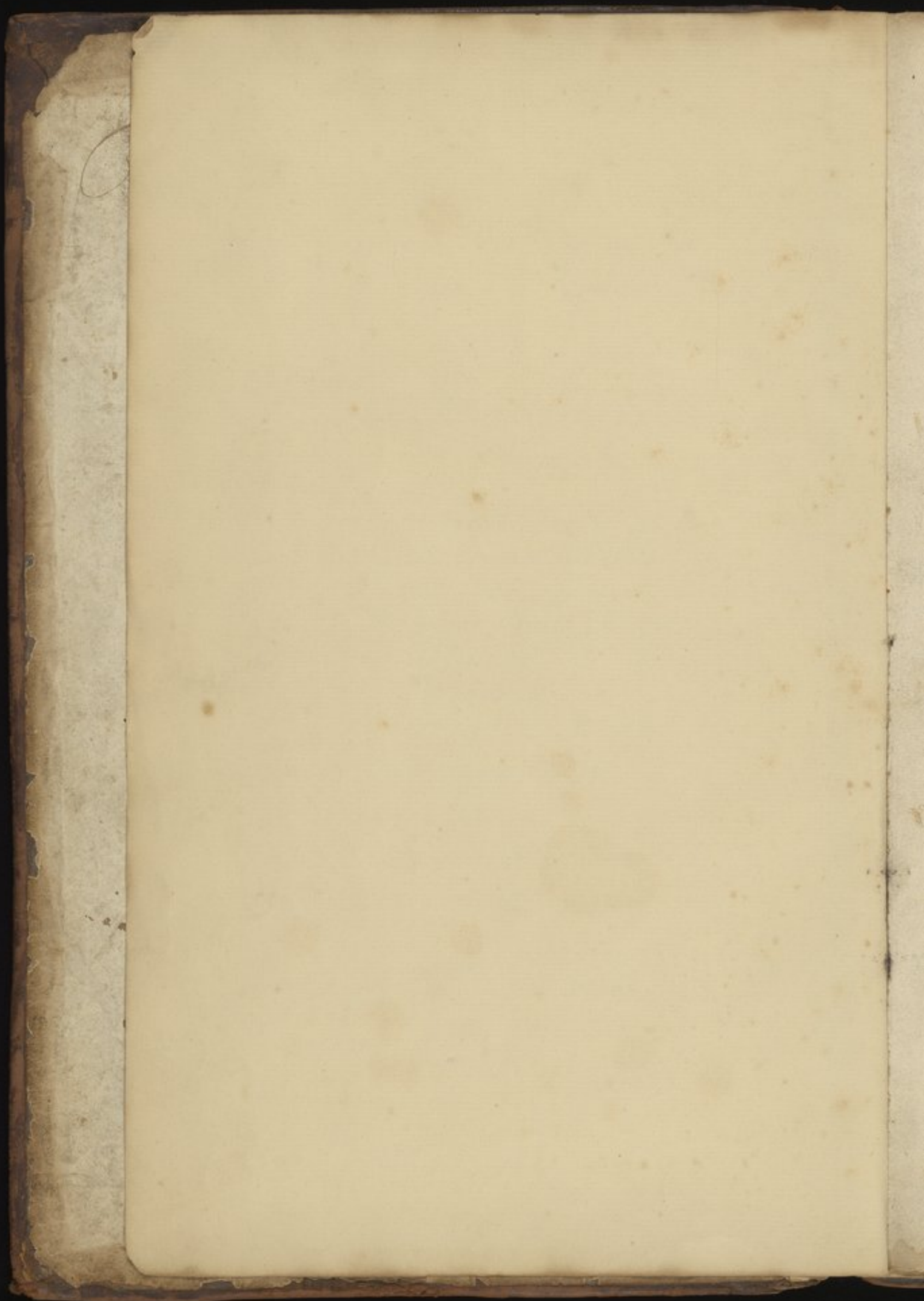
Grace Countess of Granville.  
 receipt Book.

F. Tweddle

MS. 8903

Acc. 1991

















1802

James & John 18 1/2 of 100

22 1/2 of 100

25 1/2 of 100

28 1/2 of 100

31 1/2 of 100

34 1/2 of 100

37 1/2 of 100

40 1/2 of 100

43 1/2 of 100

46 1/2 of 100

49 1/2 of 100

52 1/2 of 100

55 1/2 of 100

58 1/2 of 100

61 1/2 of 100

64 1/2 of 100

67 1/2 of 100

70 1/2 of 100

73 1/2 of 100

76 1/2 of 100

79 1/2 of 100

82 1/2 of 100

85 1/2 of 100

88 1/2 of 100

91 1/2 of 100

94 1/2 of 100

97 1/2 of 100

100 1/2 of 100

103 1/2 of 100

106 1/2 of 100

109 1/2 of 100

112 1/2 of 100

115 1/2 of 100



1862

June 24	Salted 18 Lib of Butler	18
29 Tuesday	Salted 12	12
July 3 Friday	Salted	10
Tuesday	Salted	9
a Lib of So given to the Cook on Lib		
Friday 9	Salted	9
Tuesday 13	Salted	10
given of So to the Cook		24 Libs
to So since the 4 of July next		6 1/2 Libs
Friday 16	to Salted	9
Tuesday 20	to Salted	13 1/2
Friday 23	to Salted	9
Tuesday 27	to Salted	6 Libs
Friday 30	to Salted	223
given to the Cook		
July 3 Tuesday	to Salted	7 Libs
Friday 6	to Salted	9 Lib
Tuesday 11	Salted	11 Libs
12	Salted	6 Lib
17	Salted	10 Libs
20	Salted	3 Lib
26	Salted	8 Libs
29	Salted	7 Lib
31	Salted	9 Lib
3	Salted	4 Lib
7	Salted	9 1/2
10	Salted	8 Libs
16	Salted	10 Libs
19	Salted	8 Lib
17	Salted	10 1/2 Libs
21	Salted	
given to the Cook 8 Libs		



# A Creame Sillibub

49

Take a pint of Creame. a pint of White wine Sweeten it to yo<sup>r</sup> taste  
put into it 2<sup>d</sup> Juice of 2 good Oranges & w<sup>th</sup> a whisk whip it in about  
as y<sup>e</sup> froth riseth take it up w<sup>th</sup> a spoon & lay it gently into your  
Sillibub Glass, it must not be eaten till 10 or 12 hours after, therefore  
you must make it in y<sup>e</sup> Morning for Supper at night for the next  
day at dinner!

## To make Snow of Green Apples

Take a quart of Creame. to a little Rose water, wherein Rosemary  
and Mace hath bin steeped in: & Sweeten it to your taste, then take  
good Apples Codlins or in y<sup>e</sup> winter Apples. Chop, & make a little  
Sieve. Stew them Covering y<sup>e</sup> Dish, let y<sup>e</sup> be very soft, & w<sup>th</sup> they  
be very cold squeeze in y<sup>e</sup> Juice of a Lemon, & whip up y<sup>e</sup> Creame  
into a froth, & w<sup>th</sup> a Spoon lay it over y<sup>e</sup> Apples, as high as you  
can lay y<sup>e</sup> froth, & Codlins must be cold & y<sup>e</sup> pils & Food before  
they are Stewed, Infuse y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Lemon before it be put to y<sup>e</sup>  
Apples!

## To Make Fool

Take a quart of Creame <sup>& boyl</sup> it w<sup>th</sup> a pretty quantitie of Mace, &  
Take y<sup>e</sup> yolkes of 6 Eggs & y<sup>e</sup> whites of 3 & beat y<sup>e</sup> well, & when your  
Creame is boyled take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire, & stir it carefully that it do  
not curdle, Season y<sup>e</sup> Creame w<sup>th</sup> Sugar before y<sup>e</sup> Eggs go In  
Cut thin Sippets of Bread & lay in y<sup>e</sup> Dish, & pour sack over to  
moist y<sup>e</sup> then set y<sup>e</sup> Dish over a fire of Chobs & strew a few y<sup>e</sup> plum pouldina  
over it, & pour y<sup>e</sup> Creame over y<sup>e</sup> not stirring it, Let it stand  
a little on y<sup>e</sup> Chobs; & take it off & when it is cold, sift a little  
fine Sugar over y<sup>e</sup> topps & serve it up;

iday	24	Satter	-	-	-	9. Lib
26	Tuesday	Satter	-	-	-	8 Lib
28	Friday	Satter	-	-	-	9 Lib
3	Thursday	Satter	-	-	-	8
8	Saturday	Satter	-	-	-	7 Lib
10	Sunday	Satter	-	-	-	7 Lib
16	Friday	Satter	-	-	-	6
19	Sunday	Satter	-	-	-	7



50

22 Friday	Salted	3	Lbs
26 Tuesday	Salted	6	Lbs
29 Friday	Salted	3	Lbs
Nov 2 Tuesday	Salted	3	Lbs
3 Friday	Salted	4	Lbs
8 Sunday	Salted	3	Lbs
12 Friday	Salted	4	Lbs
16 Sunday	Salted	4	Lbs
19 Friday	Salted	4	Lbs
30 Tuesday	and Friday Salted	4	Lbs



Take 2 quart of Creame, a pint of Sack 20 Eggs, but 10 whites  
ye Spices must be Nutmegs make Cinnamon; beat of Eggs very well  
when of Sack boyles pour in ye Eggs; but first take it off fire  
& stir it gently pour in of Cream very high; put in 1 lb of Sugar into  
of Sack before of Eggs, & set it on a slow fire for halfe an hour covered

## Mustard

La Jace

Boyle a Nutmeg grated; a blade of Mace, & 2 or 3 Cloves in a  
quart of Creame; when it is cold take out of Spice; & put In  
it yolkes of 5 Eggs & of whites of 3: well beate; mix these well  
together & Season it with Salt & Sugar to yo. taste, then take it  
In spots In a gentle oven

## Leamon Cream

Take a quart of Creame & keep it stirring only fire till  
it be good warm; & take of Meale & Juice of 3 good Leamons and  
sweeten it well w<sup>th</sup> Sugar, & a spoonfull of Orange flower  
water; w<sup>th</sup> of Leamons are so sweet into of they will not turn y<sup>e</sup>  
Creame, take of Creame of y<sup>e</sup> fire, & stir y<sup>e</sup> into it & so keep  
itt

## White Wine Cream

Take a quart of Creame & stir it over y<sup>e</sup> fire till it boyle  
& take a pint of White wine & boyle it w<sup>th</sup> Sugar till it be  
Syrup, so mingle y<sup>e</sup> Creame & it together & stir it And so  
serve it up

## Brown Bread Cream

Take y<sup>e</sup> Cream & boyle it w<sup>th</sup> a blade or 2 of Mace  
and have ready in a dish some grated Browne bread; &  
pour on y<sup>e</sup> Cream hott, & when it is cold serve it up



Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.

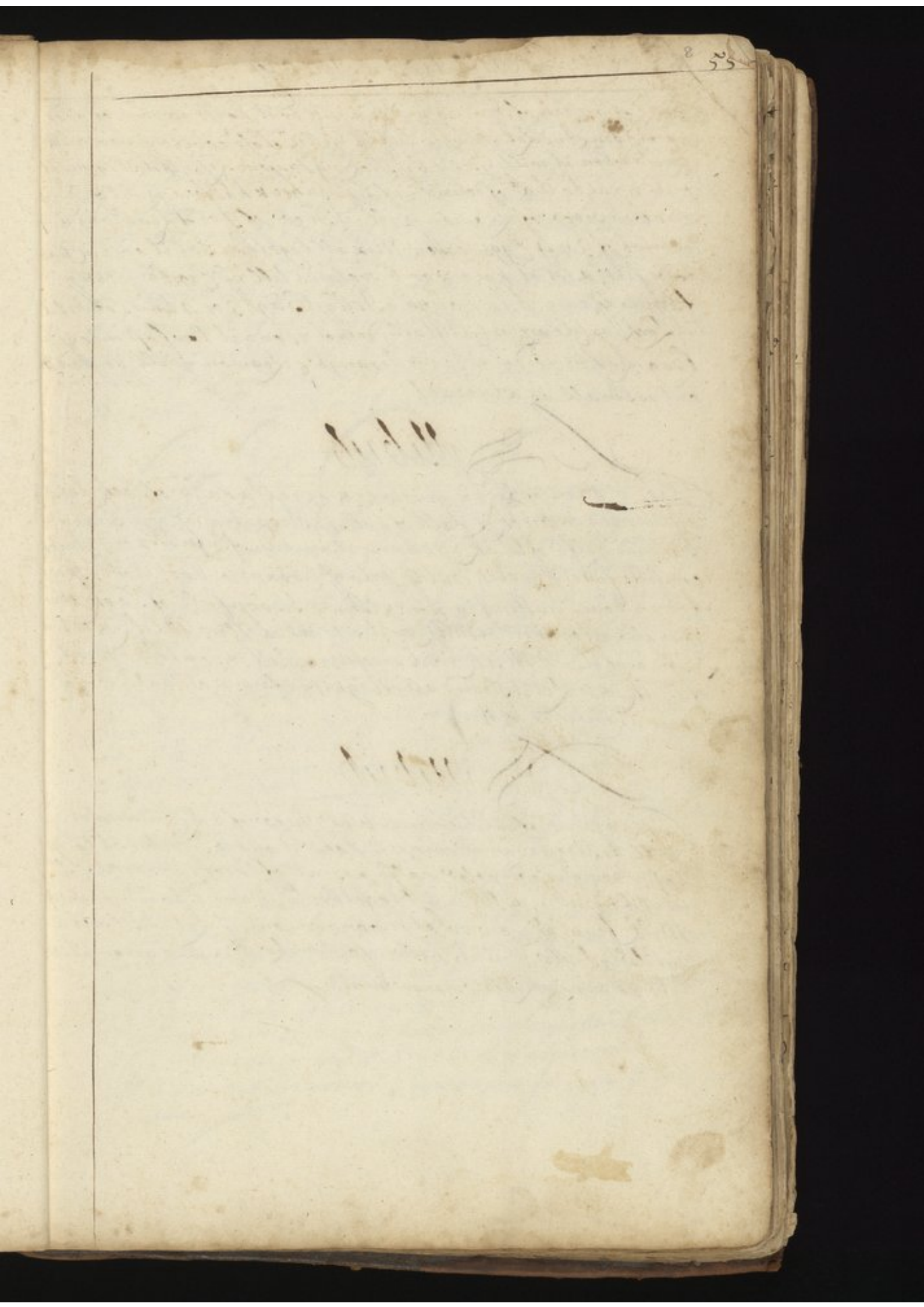
Handwritten text in a cursive script, likely a letter or a page from a manuscript. The text is written in dark ink on aged, slightly stained paper.













## 56 Mr. Ripen Starts Horne Jelly

Take a quart of Spring water & put to it half a pound of good hartshorn and let it boyle till it Jelly close & cover it; you will know when it will Jelly by sticking to your lips; then straine it out & put to it a lb of conds & refined Sugar & half a pint of Rhenish wine, a piece of Lemon pill; of Juice of 3 or 4 Lemons & if whites of 3 or 4 Eggs beaten. Mix all together & let it over a Charcoal fire; & let it have 5 or 6 waimes till of Eggs be pretty firme & run it through a Jelly Bag 3 or 4 times or till it Look as flow as Gristall, & hold your it two fast into of Bag. Lay in y<sup>e</sup> dishes some Oranges & Lemon pill, boyled & cut as small as a thread.

## S & Mibub

Take a quart of Rhenish wine & a pint & half of sack. take a Nutmeg & prick it full of holes & steep it in y<sup>e</sup> wine; take a pint and half of thick Croame, & a quart of Sugar n<sup>o</sup>. 2 or 3 Amber confitts finely beaten put y<sup>e</sup> Into of Croame beat it w<sup>th</sup> a spoon for an hour, putting in now & then a Spoonfull of sack. then mingle altogether & mix on it a pint of New Milk & let it stand awhile & y<sup>e</sup> Milk on it another pint, & so a third pint of Milk & so let it stand all Night before you eat it, or if more it will be better.

Rec. 16.

## S & Mibub

Take a pint of white wine & of Juice of a Lemon & y<sup>e</sup> pill so steeped in y<sup>e</sup> wine & take it out & steep on it to y<sup>e</sup> last; having in ready y<sup>e</sup> half a pint of thick Croame; w<sup>ch</sup> must be put in & stirred well together w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> wine, to w<sup>ch</sup> you must mix from y<sup>e</sup> Cow what is convenient; & let it stand a while to settle, but its better you make of double quantitie to y<sup>e</sup> wine a little orange water.



## Calves foot Gelley

959

Take a Set of Calves feet Scald & very well. pick out all the  
hairs & stuff cleane of & yeth between of Claves, lay it in  
water for 4 or 5 hours, & put it into a skin & pour water on  
it to cover it over; & boyle it very tender; & take out the bones  
and wash it & cover it with cleane water againe, & boyle it  
till the water be a little Gelley; & Straine it & let it stand till  
it be through cold, & take of all the fatt, & take 2 pint of this  
Gelley one pint of Rhenish wine 2 Nutmeggs 2 ounces of  
Gingerbread Seed 3/4 of a pound of soft double refined Sugar  
4 Spoonfull of Orange flower water; & Juice of 4 Lemons  
Lemons a very little salt & so Clarifye all together; with the  
whites of 2 Eggs very well beat, & Straine it through a flannel  
Bag; put it through 2 or 3 times till it run as clear as Crystal

## The Ice Cream

all

Take a fire pan like a pudding pan  $\frac{1}{2}$  a 1/4 of a yard deep, & the  
breadth of a trencher; take your Cream & beat it w<sup>th</sup> Sugar  
& 3 Spoonfulls of Orange flower water; & fill y<sup>e</sup> pan  $\frac{3}{4}$  full  
& Cover it w<sup>th</sup> a Tin cover, & Lay it close up w<sup>th</sup> Butter; have ready  
a course cloath laid on y<sup>e</sup> ground & break y<sup>e</sup> Ice in pretty lumps  
have ready 3<sup>d</sup> of salt y<sup>e</sup> potter 2<sup>d</sup> of Rock salt 3<sup>d</sup> of bay salt beat  
& all y<sup>e</sup> salt y<sup>e</sup> potter very well, & mingle it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Ice & Bay  
salt; Lay some of this into a Stean pott. & set y<sup>e</sup> Cream on y<sup>e</sup>  
Ice on y<sup>e</sup> pott & strow y<sup>e</sup> rest all over it, & y<sup>e</sup> clasp y<sup>e</sup> cloath all  
over y<sup>e</sup> pott w<sup>th</sup> will be immediately froze; & let it stand just  
2 hours and no longer; order y<sup>e</sup> time to y<sup>e</sup> dinner exactly; take  
y<sup>e</sup> warm hand and work about y<sup>e</sup> pan to loosen y<sup>e</sup> Cream &  
it may turn out on a salver, first take of all y<sup>e</sup> Butter &  
quick to y<sup>e</sup> Table or it will melt againe;

## The Blanch Cream

Take one quart of y<sup>e</sup> thickest Cream you can get, season it  
well w<sup>th</sup> Sugar & boyle it well w<sup>th</sup> some Rose water in it. & take  
whites of 10 Eggs of 10 Eggs & beat y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a little cold Cream, and  
when your cream boyles up put in y<sup>e</sup> Eggs; Stir it well till  
it comes to a thick curd, & take it up & pass it through a  
hair & Strainer & beat it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> back of a Spoon till it be cold  
if it y<sup>e</sup> ou must Straine y<sup>e</sup> Eggs before you put y<sup>e</sup> into your  
Cream.



## The Steepe Creame

To 15 ounces of Hartshorn get 3 Stone Bottles & Into each Bottle put 3 ounces, and fill it up w<sup>th</sup> faire water, & put into each bottle a little Gum arabick & a little Gum dragon so stop it up Close & set it up Into a pottle of Boiling water, & let them boyle 3 or 6 hours & Straine it & it will be hard Gallie; & blanch 1 lb of Almonds & beat it very fine & Straine it through a quart of Cream; & take 2 of of Gallie & put into of cream Breaken it & set it on a fire, till it be spalding hott, & put in some Amber graced, & put it out Into a glasse, & a broad at y<sup>e</sup> top & a peckel at y<sup>e</sup> Bottom, & when they be cold turne it out like Sugarloaves, Bake y<sup>e</sup> pine apple Seeds, & Lay y<sup>e</sup> In water aday before you use it, & Lying in water they will come out like a flower & stick y<sup>e</sup> at y<sup>e</sup> topps & Bottoms of y<sup>e</sup> Cream.

## Butter-milk Curds

milk

Take 2 quart of Buttermilk & as much new Milk from y<sup>e</sup> Cow upon y<sup>e</sup> Buttermilk; or else w<sup>th</sup> a wooden Crow warm, & set it stand a little & take it up w<sup>th</sup> a Skimmer, & Lay it Into a cloth in a Crow w<sup>th</sup> Cop water, & let it stand & drain till they be firm, & beat it up w<sup>th</sup> Sugar & Cop water & Lay it up in thick Cream.

## The Quince Creame

Take a pint of Cream boyled w<sup>th</sup> mace & Cinnamon; & have y<sup>e</sup> yolles of 6 Eggs beate, put it Into of Cream; & when y<sup>e</sup> Cream is pretty thick; take it of of fire, & Stir into it 2 ounces of quince, & 3 Spoonfull of Orange flower water, & have some quinces sliced & Laid in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> dishes, so put forth y<sup>e</sup> Cream.

## Almon Creame

Take almonds & blanch y<sup>e</sup> in cold water. beat y<sup>e</sup> fine w<sup>th</sup> now & then a Spoonfull of Cop water, w<sup>th</sup> a little Musk and Amber. Sope this being done take yolles of 6 Eggs beat y<sup>e</sup> well, & y<sup>e</sup> Cream being boyled w<sup>th</sup> only mace, put in y<sup>e</sup> Almonds, & w<sup>th</sup> they be well mingled put in y<sup>e</sup> Eggs; they must not boyle but singe on, so when its thick take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Cream must be an all pint. 1 lb of Almonds six whites of Eggs; garnish it w<sup>th</sup> gilded Almonds & cryd Cypres.



# M<sup>rs</sup> Countess The Imperiall Creame <sup>10</sup> 29

Take a quart of faire water & 6 ounces of hart horn put it into a  
 Bone Bottle stop it close & lye downe. & Cork & fill not a bottle too full  
 sett it into a pott of Boiling water or into an Oven to bake so let it  
 stand 3 or 4 hours Straine it through a Gilly Bag & let it cool having  
 added 6 ounces of Almonds beat very fine put into it Just so much  
 Creame as you want & mix it together, & Straine it almons and Creame  
 first, & if altogether over <sup>againe</sup> it till it be scalding hott, & Straine it  
 into narrow bottomes wine glasses, so let it stand a week or day and  
 when you turne it out stick it all over w<sup>th</sup> blancht Almonds, & let  
 small & so serve them up

## A Creame Peese to be made at y<sup>e</sup> hottest time of y<sup>e</sup> year to keep all y<sup>e</sup> winter

Take 4 quart of new Milk & one quart of Creame, set it in  
 Rumor as you do other Cheese, & w<sup>th</sup> it is come do not break it nor  
 w<sup>th</sup> ray it but w<sup>th</sup> a fleeling dish take it up & lay it into y<sup>e</sup>  
 Cheese made w<sup>th</sup> must be made like a brick moult & 2 boards for  
 it to stand on made very thick of holes, Lay no weight on it, but  
 when it is whey out one side turne it on y<sup>e</sup> other dry board;  
 and so do till it be full to last, & when it is salted in dry keep it  
 wiped & Cloane & turned till you eat it; it will keep 2 years

## A Cream Peese

Take 3 English pint of Creame, & 6 quart of new milk from  
 a Cow boyle the Creame once up, & if you put it to y<sup>e</sup> Milk if you  
 have not y<sup>e</sup> Milk from y<sup>e</sup> Cow it w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a pint of y<sup>e</sup> salt & when  
 you have stid y<sup>e</sup> Creame & Milk well together put in 2 good Spoonfull  
 of Rumor, if y<sup>e</sup> Rumor be not strong put in 4 Spoonfull & stir it well  
 together, so cover it w<sup>th</sup> a cloth till y<sup>e</sup> Cur come, it must be London; but  
 not too London, & take it up gently w<sup>th</sup> a fleeling dish, & so fill up y<sup>e</sup>  
 Cheese fat by y<sup>e</sup> degrees till it be full & even, & as y<sup>e</sup> Cur pinked put in  
 more, Let y<sup>e</sup> board full of holes be under y<sup>e</sup> salt, & y<sup>e</sup> salt without  
 bottom, take Cloan Napkins that do not smell of Soap, & wing y<sup>e</sup>  
 out of faire water & lay y<sup>e</sup> one y<sup>e</sup> Cards, one after another & as soon  
 as they be wett w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Card Lay on another, so do till y<sup>e</sup> cur sink a good  
 dole, & y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a well taken out, after y<sup>e</sup> you may lay on one ody  
 halfe hour, & if once in an hour, & so continue till 7 or 8 a Clock all  
 night, & turn y<sup>e</sup> Cheese into a Cloan Napkin, & so turne it once in  
 y<sup>e</sup> morning & once at night, till it be dry enough to turne out on a  
 board; w<sup>th</sup> will be in 2 or 3 dayes; & if salt it on y<sup>e</sup> upper side in y<sup>e</sup> morning  
 and at night on y<sup>e</sup> other side, turning it & when y<sup>e</sup> salt is worked in to it lay  
 fresh grass under it, & over turning it twice a day, constantly saying  
 it dry where it may have y<sup>e</sup> fire, & no Sun till it be ready to eat



M<sup>r</sup> Fountaines Cheese Cakes,

For past take a quart of fine flower or more, & of Sweet Butter  
rub it into it flower w<sup>th</sup> a quart of a lb of Sugar beat fine & 2 Spoonfull  
of Rosewater make it up into past & Lay it in past 70 annis  
for a Curr take of yolkes of 12 Eggs beaten 1 pint of very  
thick Creame boyle y<sup>e</sup> Creame putting in y<sup>e</sup> Eggs w<sup>th</sup> the  
Creame boyles up; then put it into a cloth over a fullender  
to whoy; sett some new Milk w<sup>th</sup> Rumol for y<sup>e</sup> other 70 annis  
& when you would temper y<sup>e</sup> both together; take y<sup>e</sup> Currance  
3 of a lb of Butter halfe a lb of Sugar a quart of an ounce of Nut-  
meg 4 Spoonfull of Rosewater Bake y<sup>e</sup> in a quick oven)

## The Froth Creame

Take a quart of Creame w<sup>th</sup> whites of 6 Eggs beat up into  
a froth, Sweeten w<sup>th</sup> Sugar Musk & Amber Let it  
boyle till it be pretty thick & stir it till it be cold

## The Lemon Creame

Take y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 6 Lemons & whites of 16 Eggs 7 or 8 yolkes  
& fine Sugar to Sweeten y<sup>e</sup>, 3 Spoonfull stirring w<sup>th</sup> a little  
Amber greece, & a little butter till it be thick & put it in  
a Creame dish, y<sup>e</sup> Eggs must be beat w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> fine not too  
hott)

## The Butted Creame

Set 3 Gallons of new Milk on a fire till it boyle; y<sup>e</sup> make  
a hole in y<sup>e</sup> middle & put into y<sup>e</sup> hole a pot full of Creame  
Let it boyle together halfe an hour; then put it into 3 Milk  
70 annis So let it stand 2 dayes If y<sup>e</sup> put other do not too hott  
y<sup>e</sup> take of y<sup>e</sup> Clout w<sup>th</sup> a skimmer

## The Spanish Creame

Put 2 quart of creame into a bottle w<sup>th</sup> a blade of mace, &  
when it boyles up have 2 gallon of Milk from y<sup>e</sup> fire & still as  
it boyle up put in a pottinger of Milk till all be in, then let  
it boyle up once; & take it of y<sup>e</sup> Straind it into 3 or 4 pannes  
So let it stand till y<sup>e</sup> next day; y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> Creame of y<sup>e</sup> put it into  
a Silver Basson leaving a pipet whole to Lay on y<sup>e</sup> top when  
you serve it up but before you put it into y<sup>e</sup> Basson (youd signed  
to serve it up in) you must w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> back of a spoon beat it till it be  
like butter for fineness y<sup>e</sup> season it w<sup>th</sup> Sugar & Rosewater, & put  
into y<sup>e</sup> dish & Lay y<sup>e</sup> whole piece of Creame over it & serve  
it up



## To make y<sup>e</sup> Clodding Cream " 61

Boyle some cooling in white wine till the be soft, & strain  
all y<sup>e</sup> pulpe through a haire Strainer, & take a pint of good  
good Cream, boyle & thicken it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> yolles of 2 Eggs, & while  
it is hott put in y<sup>e</sup> pulpe, & keep it with continuall stirring till  
it be cold, y<sup>e</sup> on whist Season y<sup>e</sup> pulpe before you mix it with  
Rofewater & Sugar

## Cold Pisset

Boyle a quart of Cream w<sup>th</sup> 3 or 4 yolks of Eggs take  
a pint of wine; a quart of ale of white Sugar; Balsm  
Rotary mint, & y<sup>e</sup> Juice of halfe a Lemon: when y<sup>e</sup> Cream  
is blood warm hold it up agood height from y<sup>e</sup> fire & let it run in  
w<sup>th</sup> a little Straine & Cover it Close & let it stand Cleare 3 or 4  
hours

## Sack Cream

Take a quart of Cream boyle it & put in y<sup>e</sup> yolks of  
Eggs w<sup>th</sup> a little Sack: so put y<sup>e</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> boyling Cream  
being Sweetned w<sup>th</sup> Sugar, & Stir it all one way till it be thick

## To Make Egge Cream

Take a quart of Cream Sweetned w<sup>th</sup> Sugar muste amber  
& pul mgg. & take y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 5 Eggs, & put in & boyle it till it  
be very thick stirring it all one way & when it is Cold it is  
ready to eat

## To Make Fresh Keese

Take some Clouded Cream & beat it agood while  
w<sup>th</sup> a little white w<sup>th</sup> amber & Rofewater, & put it into  
a wide Shallow dish let it stand 12 hours & y<sup>e</sup> put it out & Cream over  
it



## To Make Almond Butter Gelley

Take 1 lb of the best Almonds Blanched & beat fine, y<sup>e</sup> yolks of Eggs beaten so put a 1/2 Eggs into of Almonds, & Strain out the Almonds, & set a quart of Creame, or more on of fire, & when it boyles put in a little Leamon Bile & y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Leamon only dropping it In, & put it into a Cloath & let it hang a day or 2, & put it out into dishes.

## To make Almond Cream

Boyle a pint of Creame very well, & beat a good handfull of Almonds w<sup>th</sup> Rosewater, till y<sup>e</sup> Creame is fine, & take the Creame of y<sup>e</sup> fire, & put it to y<sup>e</sup> Almonds, stir them together & Strain it & Season it w<sup>th</sup> Rosewater & Sugar, & so let it boyle apace till it be thick & serve it in.

## The Orange Foole

Take y<sup>e</sup> yolles of 12 Eggs & 2 whites beat y<sup>e</sup> well & putt to it y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 8 or 9 oranges, Strain it & Season it w<sup>th</sup> fine Sugar & Rosewater & Ambergroode, put in as much butter as a wall nut, & set it on of fire, & stir it till it be thick, & if dish it, y<sup>e</sup> butter & Ambergroode must not boyle in till it be almost made.



# To make Orrang Creame

12 63

Take a pint of Cream & boyle it with 4 or 5 pastiles & a little  
of Orange. Till it is thicke it will be about as thick as milk of New  
Milk: & have in Roddins of Juice of 4 or 5 Oranges &  
2 Leamons Sweetned w<sup>th</sup> fine Sugar & Strained into a Finay  
dish you make y<sup>e</sup> Creame in, & put a little orange flower  
water Into of Juice; & set it dish upon a ground & pour of Creame  
Into of Juice; you must pour it high from a dish that it may  
bubble up: so let it stand 2 or 3 hours in a Summer; in cold  
weather it may stand all night before you serve it

£

I am the more  
glad to hear of your  
well working  
and as you  
write

Handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side, appearing as faint, mirrored script.

Handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side, appearing as faint, mirrored script.



Take a pint of good thick Creame if will hold boyling, & take  
 6 yolkes of Eggs and beat w<sup>th</sup> a Minke w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Creame, & take  
 halfe an handfull of Beaneht Allmonis, beat w<sup>th</sup> a small  
 Adding now & then a Spoonfull of Ropewater, to keep<sup>m</sup> from  
 cloying. & Straine it out w<sup>th</sup> a little new Milk, & Minke it w<sup>th</sup>  
 6 yolkes Eggs & Creame, Straine it through a Cuskin canvas Strainer  
 & whea. it as you do Cheese, lye it & hang it up till it be throug<sup>h</sup>  
 ly cold, & beat as smooth as you can, & season it w<sup>th</sup> double refined  
 Sugar beat & Sifted, & a little Ropewater & make it up to y<sup>e</sup> fancie  
 & so serve it up.

## Very Good Cheese Cakes

Take 2 gallons of new Milk, put some Rumel to it  
 as soon as it comes from y<sup>e</sup> Cow, & lay y<sup>e</sup> Curds bo dry  
 tender & drayned from y<sup>e</sup> whea, & put to y<sup>m</sup> some Creame  
 and butter & 6 yolkes of Eggs well beaten, & y<sup>e</sup> of Currances  
 well beaten & plumped, & a little grated bread Crumbs, let  
 it not be too thin, Season it w<sup>th</sup> Sugar Nutmegs & a little Salt, &  
 bake y<sup>m</sup> In w<sup>th</sup> an Oust you please.

## Buttermilk Cream

Take 2 quart of buttermilk & as much new Milk, &  
 w<sup>th</sup> a new don (or) milk it warme into y<sup>e</sup> buttermilk, & lett  
 it stand a while, & take it of w<sup>th</sup> a Skimmer, & lay it in a  
 Cuvr to draine till y<sup>e</sup> Curds be dry, & beat y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Sugar &  
 a little Orange flower water or Ropewater, & lay y<sup>m</sup> in  
 In y<sup>e</sup> dish In round Spoonfulls, & put to y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> thick  
 Creame.



# 66 A Thicke Creame Cheeke

To every 5 quart of Streakings put a quart of Foame  
about 13 quart will fill yo<sup>r</sup> fath<sup>r</sup> you must be at of foame  
before you put it to yo<sup>r</sup> Streakings scalding hott; put of  
quantity of Runet according as it is In strength & when it  
is com<sup>e</sup> you must say a Choop Cloth In yo<sup>r</sup> fath<sup>r</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a burning  
dife take it up & steepe it Into yo<sup>r</sup> fath<sup>r</sup> not breaking of fad nor  
touching it w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> hands at all, as if you a think from it so as  
still keeping yo<sup>r</sup> fath<sup>r</sup> full and all of fad; put up; you must  
put a little salt at twice In it as you fill as neere as you can  
goffe when 3 part put In; It will be at least an hour in making  
when all is in put a little salt on it and turn of Choop Cloth  
over it & Lay a very little weight on it not above 3 or 4 lb  
& about an hour after turn it Into a fresh cloth, & do so  
every day 2 hour before you go to Bed, & Lay no more weight  
on it till it is as yo<sup>r</sup> fath<sup>r</sup> will take it out of yo<sup>r</sup> fath<sup>r</sup> & rub it round w<sup>th</sup>  
a little salt, if take a Cloth & rub it & pin it round on y<sup>e</sup>  
sides in y<sup>e</sup> Cloth, & change it every night & morning untill  
it have soft sinking, or else it will fall flat; after this dry  
it as you do o<sup>r</sup> the winter Choop

## In Simon Custard

Take 2 lb of Almond blancht & beat very fine put to y<sup>e</sup>  
of apples of 10 Eggs; & grinde y<sup>e</sup> lo<sup>g</sup> together & Straine y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup>  
a quart of Creame Raw; if take halfe ale of daffs and  
cut y<sup>e</sup> In small pieces & put y<sup>e</sup> to yo<sup>r</sup> Raw Creame, & beate  
it w<sup>th</sup> a y<sup>e</sup> romon ginger & a little Popwaite & sugar, & bake  
it in Coffins of y<sup>e</sup> past; w<sup>th</sup> they are almost baked enough  
Jee it; If you please you may give some Almonds and stick  
y<sup>e</sup> on y<sup>e</sup> Custards w<sup>th</sup> you serve y<sup>e</sup> up



## Almond Butter made with milke

114 67

Take a quarter of a lb of soft Almonds blancht in cold water  
& beaten very small in a mortar & boiling put in some new Milk  
& Rosewater to it; take a quart of very thick & sweet Cream  
& 8 yolks of 12 Eggs beaten very well in a little of the Cream  
& put the rest of the Cream to it; & put about a quarter of a pint  
of new Milk to the Almonds, & strain it in a fine Strainer till  
there be no strength left in them, & strain the Cream & Eggs  
& altogether into a Skillet & set it over a chafin dish fire; &  
stir it till it become to a tender Curd, & put it into a Strainer  
& hang it up till all the whey be run sold, & take 6 ounces  
of soft double refined Sugar sifted very fine, & a little  
Rosewater & so beat it into butter w. a Spoon

## Cream Cheese

Take 2 quarts of new Milk & one quart of Cream; put  
them together w. 2 Spoonfull of Runnet, it must be just  
so warm as it comes from the Cow; you must boyle the Cream  
before w. some Mace; & take out the mace; cool it & put it  
into the Milk and Cream before the Runnet goes in; & yolk  
of 2 new laid Eggs beaten very well & Strained, & 2 Spoonfull  
of fine Sugar; stir the Cream, Milk, Runnet Eggs & Sugar very  
well together in a Scumming dish; w. the Milk is cold strain  
it into a wooden bowl; & w. the Scumming dish take up the Curd  
gently without breaking & lay it in a fine Strainer, & when you  
have drained out all the whey, & put it in a dry cloth & lay on  
a 2<sup>nd</sup> weight; & shift it every 2 hours in a dry cloth, after  
6 hours lay the weight on it & as soon as the whey is well  
pressed out, & rub as much salt as a walnut round about it  
& let it so lye for an hour, & wipe it cleane & wrap it twice  
a day in fresh grass, & it will be ready to eat at 4 days end



# 68 Al Podling Creame

Take 20 faire Codlings y<sup>e</sup> will & core y<sup>e</sup> off & beat y<sup>e</sup> in a Stone  
Mortar w<sup>th</sup> a pint of cream. y<sup>e</sup> Straine y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> into a dish, & put into  
y<sup>e</sup> some broken bread crumbs (or a little sack y<sup>e</sup> yoked like it)  
& some sugar, & dish it up so you may order good service

## To Make a Poffet without Milk

Take Sack white wine & oile of each halfe a pint, y<sup>e</sup> put  
therunto halfe a lb of Sugar, an Nutmeg quartered being before  
Lain in Rose water; 2 or 3 blades of Mace; y<sup>e</sup> put those into  
a Silver Saneord to boyle in a Kettle of water; w<sup>th</sup> it hath boyled  
a pretty while have y<sup>e</sup> beaten y<sup>e</sup> yolles & whiter of 14 Eggs well beat  
but not over much, for they will not Curdle; take out y<sup>e</sup>  
Spice & pour in y<sup>e</sup> Eggs & stir all together & it will rise to a  
pleasant Curd

## Almon Butter Best way

Take 1 lb of y<sup>e</sup> best Almonds, & blanch y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> best way  
& let y<sup>e</sup> stand there a pretty while; y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> into a Stone  
Mortar & beat y<sup>e</sup> exceeding fine, & ord as you beat y<sup>e</sup> Cast  
a Spoonfull of faire water upon y<sup>e</sup>, & so beat y<sup>e</sup> very fine  
still, & y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> up into a dish & thereto y<sup>e</sup> put 2 or 3 pottingers  
of faire water, & let y<sup>e</sup> stand a while being covered w<sup>th</sup> a Clothe  
Lest any dust should come into y<sup>e</sup>, so done Straine y<sup>e</sup> into  
a Casson of Silver through a Napkin, still keep y<sup>e</sup> covered  
& take y<sup>e</sup> Strained Almonds out of y<sup>e</sup> Napkin, & put them  
into y<sup>e</sup> Mortar againe & beat y<sup>e</sup> & put a Pottinger of water  
to y<sup>e</sup> againe & steame y<sup>e</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> Rose of y<sup>e</sup> Almon Milk (as  
you did before; Likewise y<sup>e</sup> do y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> time; y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> Almon  
Milk & Straine it into a faire ypan, through a Soane Napkin  
& take a pottinger of y<sup>e</sup> Milk & sett it by & y<sup>e</sup> put a pretty quantie  
of Salt In & so lett it stand; y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> ypan over y<sup>e</sup> fire & let  
it boyle 2 or 3 times up; y<sup>e</sup> put in y<sup>e</sup> pottinger of thalke y<sup>e</sup> Milk  
In Salt & lett it boyle a pretty while after; y<sup>e</sup> take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire  
& take another Cleane Napkin & lett it hold it abroad, & w<sup>th</sup> a spoone  
cast it over y<sup>e</sup> Napkin one Spoonfull after another, & lett they  
whee run out & when it is all Cast on y<sup>e</sup> Napkin put it  
together w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Spoon & lay it w<sup>th</sup> a y<sup>e</sup> lthred, & hang it  
on a Nail: all night y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> whea may run out, y<sup>e</sup> next Morning  
take it into a dish & work it w<sup>th</sup> a Spoon, & as much searched  
Sugar as will make it sweet; & a little Rose water to make it  
last, & so make up as now y<sup>e</sup> fashion of a y<sup>e</sup> arted dish of Butter  
as you can, and Lay y<sup>e</sup> on a thin y<sup>e</sup> plate



Take tender Curds of 2 gallons of New Milk & one quart of  
 Cream; when the Curds are strained through a Canvas Strainer  
 add to this  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of soft butter & pint of soft Cream & yolkes  
 of 12 Eggs & 2 whites, Nutmegs & Rose water Salt Sugar to taste  
 Mingle these all well together & add  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of Currants washed dryed  
 & pickt, Mingle these with the rest & put in into Ell. Coffins, &  
 Bake in an Oven not too hott.

# Make Leach

Take a quart of Cream & boyl it; & in the boyling of it  
 put in dissolved Ising glass; stirring it till it is very thick  
 Take a hand full of blancht Almonds, beat it very fine  
 & stir in into your Cream & if you put it into a dish, & when its  
 cold slice it, & lay of slices upon a salver or China dish



## A Pretty Dish of Cream

Take a quart of good Cream & boyle it w<sup>th</sup> Mace. & take 1 lb  
of Rye beat it Sift it fine as flower & boyle it w<sup>th</sup> Cream to y<sup>e</sup>  
thicknesse of a Gallie & sweeten it w<sup>th</sup> Sugar & turn it out in a shallow  
Basin & when it is cold Slice it on a Silver plate, or you may  
eat it as you do Flemmery w<sup>th</sup> Cream; & if you do boyle it forgoe  
not to Make it last of Rosewater, this is a Cream you cannot  
tell well what it is made of untill they make it.

## A Seamon Ribbit

Take a pint of white wine & squeeze a Seamon into it  
and put a good quantitie of Sugar in, take a quart of good  
Cream & sweeten it w<sup>th</sup> Sugar & let y<sup>e</sup> Cream be milk  
In to y<sup>e</sup> wine w<sup>th</sup> a Wooden Cow, & let it stand a while.

## The Cabbage Cream

Take Milk from y<sup>e</sup> Cow but not y<sup>e</sup> droppings when  
it is warm & put it into a Brass pan cleane Scoured, & set it  
on y<sup>e</sup> fire, keep it w<sup>th</sup> stirring y<sup>e</sup> fat may not scum, till it be  
redy to boyle; & take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire & put it abroad in y<sup>e</sup> all  
milk pans & y<sup>e</sup> are shallons & when it is cold have redy a  
dish & plate to lay it on, y<sup>e</sup> plate should have holes in it for y<sup>e</sup>  
Milk to run out, & put y<sup>e</sup> hand under y<sup>e</sup> Cream or rather  
y<sup>e</sup> Scime of y<sup>e</sup> Milk and gather it on y<sup>e</sup> fingers & lay  
it on y<sup>e</sup> plate, & when you have layd one flooring on, y<sup>e</sup>  
w<sup>th</sup> a cleane Brush, sprinkle some Rosewater or orange  
water over it, & cast some Sugar over it so lay y<sup>e</sup> all on  
over, serving every Layer so, y<sup>e</sup> is every leaf of y<sup>e</sup> Cabbage  
and when you have taken all y<sup>e</sup> Scum of you must heat all  
y<sup>e</sup> Milk together againe, & w<sup>th</sup> it is on y<sup>e</sup> same heat y<sup>e</sup> it was  
before & take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire & put it into y<sup>e</sup> pans abroad  
again, & when it is cold take it up in y<sup>e</sup> same Manner  
as you did before, forgetting nothing, & will heat y<sup>e</sup> Milk  
till y<sup>e</sup> Cabbage is as high as you would have it, 6 Gallons  
of Milk will make a good Cabbage.



Take 3 gallons of new Milk & a gallon of off foame, boyle it & boone  
 with some Large Mace, & Col it till it be as cold as new Milk, &  
 y<sup>e</sup> put it both together w<sup>th</sup> so much Runnet as is fitt, & let it come to  
 hard, & take up y<sup>e</sup> Curd w<sup>th</sup> a floating dish & lay it in y<sup>e</sup> fat<sup>t</sup>  
 & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Curd stray<sup>n</sup> a little Salt, & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Curd is salt in y<sup>e</sup> fat<sup>t</sup> let it  
 stand till y<sup>e</sup> next day then turn it & cast on a little Salt on y<sup>e</sup> side  
 for 4 or 5 days turn it every day once, & as it dries rub it w<sup>th</sup> Cloth  
 and if any crack be in it y<sup>e</sup> put some butter in it & when you  
 take it out of y<sup>e</sup> fat<sup>t</sup>, rub it about y<sup>e</sup> sides w<sup>th</sup> Salt, & keep time  
 to make it in July & they may be eaten in winter after.

L. 108.

## Cream Cheese

Take 1 gallon & halfe of Strackings & put to it a quart of boyling  
 water & one handfull of Mary gold flowers boyled in y<sup>e</sup> water  
 & strained, & y<sup>e</sup> put in y<sup>e</sup> Runnet & as y<sup>e</sup> cheese cometh whea it  
 gently digh & y<sup>e</sup> put it into y<sup>e</sup> fat<sup>t</sup> & so make y<sup>e</sup> Cheese, &  
 turne it into a dry Cloth w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> fat<sup>t</sup>, & y<sup>e</sup> put it into y<sup>e</sup> press &  
 after it hath bin in y<sup>e</sup> press an hour take it out, & shift it into  
 dry clothes & so continue shifting it 5 or 6 times about 5 of y<sup>e</sup>  
 Clock in y<sup>e</sup> afternoone, take it out & salt it & y<sup>e</sup> put it into a dry  
 Cloth againe & let it be there till 6 o'clock, & take it out of  
 y<sup>e</sup> press & shift it into dry clothes for twice a day 4 or 5 days  
 & y<sup>e</sup> put it into fresh Nettles & let it lye in Nettles shifting them  
 every day fresh till it be ready to eat, in a fortnight or 3 weeks  
 it will be ready to eat, this a very good Cheese.

## Cold Cream

Take a pint of Sack white or Rhenish, & a good quantitie  
 of Sugar, a quart of good Cream a Lemon cut round, & a little  
 Nutmeg & a little Cinnamon a sprig of Rosemary, & y<sup>e</sup> pour  
 it together & let it stand awhile & boile it up w<sup>th</sup> a Rod  
 till it rise & y<sup>e</sup> take it off w<sup>th</sup> a spoone as it Risseth, & lay  
 it in y<sup>e</sup> glass or y<sup>e</sup> pot or Glass & so serve it up.



## Almond Butter

Take 1 lb of the best Almonds blancht in cold water, & beat <sup>m</sup>  
 In cold water very fine, & Straine <sup>m</sup> out through a Cloth  
 & beat of Almonds againe w<sup>th</sup> some water, & Straine <sup>m</sup> againe &  
 so do till you have got all the goodnesse out of <sup>m</sup> & set yo<sup>r</sup>  
 Almond Milk over a fire & when it reaches to boyle; a quantitie  
 of Rose water & Salt will turne it, give it one boyle & <sup>m</sup>  
 Take it off fire, & lay it over a Linnen cloth, & let all the  
 whea run out, & take it into a dish w<sup>th</sup> some fine Sifted Sugar  
 as much as will sweeten it, and some Saffron steeped in rose water  
 to colour it, but not too much, so work it w<sup>th</sup> a Spoon like  
 Butter

## Rifle

Take a pint of Cream & boyle it w<sup>th</sup> a little Mace  
 Cinamon & a little Rose water & Sugar to make it Sweet  
 & when it is as cold as new Milk put in halfe a Spoonfull  
 of good Rumot, & when it is come serve it up in a Cream  
 Dish

## Curdets

Take a quart of new Milk & a pint of Cream & put it  
 warm to boyle w<sup>th</sup> a good Spoonfull of Rumot, & when it  
 is come w<sup>th</sup> a Cloth wrung out of cold water gather yo<sup>r</sup>  
 Curds & put <sup>m</sup> into Dishes till the whea be run out, so serve  
 it in Cream or slices alone

## Curd &amp; Cream another way

Take a pint of Cream & a pint of Milk & boyle <sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a little  
 Cinamon & cloves, & take of yolkes of 4 Eggs beat <sup>m</sup> in  
 Sack & Sugar & let it boyle till it break, & if <sup>m</sup> it in a double  
 Napkin & hang it upon a nail to run off whea out, & when  
 it is dry put in balls into thick Cream Sweetned w<sup>th</sup> Sugar  
 & if you use it up you must begin to make this at 4 Spring  
 of day or it will not be ready for dinner but it may be kept  
 cold in a house



## S. Liof. A Cream Cheese 43

Take new Milk as it comes from if Cow 5 or 6 gallons & some Runnet as is fit as soon as it comes from if Cow, so it is come. do not break it all but when it becometh swollen a Cloath, & if put it into a Cheese fatt w<sup>th</sup> a Clean cloath & w<sup>th</sup> 3 or 4 weight, & when it is y<sup>e</sup> pretty well prest turn it into a dry Cloath 5 or 6 times, if in y<sup>e</sup> afternoon salt it gently, & if put it into y<sup>e</sup> press againe till night & take it out of y<sup>e</sup> press & shift it into dry Cloathes, for 5 or 6 dayes twice a day, & shift it into wet cloathes till it growes soft & if it is ready to eat

## A Cheese

Take 2 quarts of cream & put in a bladder or 2 of mace & let it have one valme, take so much fair water in another pan, & let it boyle, & take 2 quarts of new Milk hol from if Cow & put to y<sup>e</sup> Cream & y<sup>e</sup> water boyling together, put in 2 spoonfulls of Runnet, as soon as you see it begin to con before it appears latched take it up gently w<sup>th</sup> a straining dish and put it into a Cheese fatt w<sup>th</sup> a cloath under it, you must make it in y<sup>e</sup> Morning & salt it at Night, but w<sup>th</sup> little salt & next morning lay it in hay & change it twice a day It will be ready in 2 weekes time, you must not lay too great a weight upon it when you press it

## The White Mustard

Take a quart of good Cream & boyl it w<sup>th</sup> a bladder of Mace & sweeten it, & take 6 whites of Eggs & whip y<sup>e</sup> 10 froth w<sup>th</sup> a whisk & after stir y<sup>e</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> cream, set it over y<sup>e</sup> fire stirring it continually till it be thick & take it from y<sup>e</sup> fire & pour it into y<sup>e</sup> Mustard dishes, & when you serve it up use some Sugar over them







# A Creame Posset of best way

Take 12 Eggs w<sup>th</sup> 2 or 3 of y<sup>e</sup> whites; take out y<sup>e</sup> beards & beat y<sup>e</sup> well & put y<sup>e</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> Bason you made of posset. In y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> 1/2 lb of Sugar & a pint of sack & a pint of megger. Shred & mixt together, set it upon a Chafing dish of Chlo<sup>e</sup> till y<sup>e</sup> liquor be blood warm, & take a quart of liquor & y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> ju<sup>e</sup> boylet up y<sup>e</sup> poult into y<sup>e</sup> Bason cover it w<sup>th</sup> a warm plate; Set it upon a Chafing dish of Embers. till it be y<sup>e</sup> thicknesse you w<sup>th</sup> have it. If you w<sup>th</sup> have it bigger have double y<sup>e</sup> quantitie.

## R S Shipt Sillibut;

Take a quart of Creame & a pint of white wine Sweeten it to y<sup>e</sup> last w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Juice of ad<sup>e</sup>mon & y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> full of halfe ad<sup>e</sup>mon & put it into a pot & whip it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> whisk till it be y<sup>e</sup> froth high & take y<sup>e</sup> up w<sup>th</sup> a Spoon & Lay it into y<sup>e</sup> Sillibut Glasse; & so continue till y<sup>e</sup> glasse be full of y<sup>e</sup> Lay it stand 10 or 12 hours make it In y<sup>e</sup> morning for night & in y<sup>e</sup> evening for dinner.

## The Rait Leamon Cream

Take 2 Large Leamons pare y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> & Squeeze y<sup>e</sup> Juice into a pottinger, & wash out y<sup>e</sup> Scurves of y<sup>e</sup> Leamons w<sup>th</sup> a Spoonfull of water, put halfe ad<sup>e</sup>mon y<sup>e</sup> full shall & let it Lye in y<sup>e</sup> Juice till it be givon it a y<sup>e</sup> pleasant taste, & put to it 1/2 lb of halfe Sugar y<sup>e</sup> be at y<sup>e</sup> whites of 4 Eggs very well, & put y<sup>e</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> Juice & beat all very close together through a Cheane Cloath, & set it over a very slow fire, constantly stirring it all our way, & as soon as you perceive it growe like Gelly, take it off immediately & fling In 2 Spoonfull of Orange flower water, & take of y<sup>e</sup> froth y<sup>e</sup> will rise, & Lay by Spoonfulls In y<sup>e</sup> bottom of a Chiste dish. If it be done right it sh<sup>al</sup> be clear as y<sup>e</sup> rippon Gelly, boyle some of y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pills very tender to garnish y<sup>e</sup> Creame to y<sup>e</sup> Content.



Wm. Lloyd Garrison

The Boston Convention

of the American Society for the  
Abolition of Slavery

held at the Faneuil Hall  
Boston, Mass. Jan. 1840



# Clear Cakes of Oranges

Take of best Bermood's Oranges, Cut off the tops & boyle in a  
 Large Kettle of Water till they be very tender, & strain out all the water  
 from them, & shred them very small w<sup>th</sup> a knife on a trencher pick out all the  
 seeds & strings & put all together, & make Jolley of John Apples of sufficient  
 ypppons make it very strong, & take  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of best double refined Sugar  
 & half a pint of ypppin Jolley, Let the Sugar be finely beat & boyle it  
 together, & put in the ypppin Jolley, & one Spoonfull of the Juice of  
 Lemon, & take the weight of all this for double refined Sugar, and  
 boyle it till it be like a Candy height, & put all together & keep it  
 stirring continually on a fire till the Sugar be melted, but not boyle  
 it, Let it stand a while, & set it on againe a little still stirring  
 it, be careful that it do not boyle this do 3 times & put it into  
 Glasses, & next morning put it into the Glass, & dry it w<sup>th</sup> an  
 even fire



William Miller

The Right Honourable

James Oglethorpe Esq  
 Secretary of the Georgia Trustees  
 Savannah Georgia



## Clear Cakes of Oranges

Take of best Bermood's Oranges, Cut them In yppices & boyle them in a  
Large Kettle of Water till they be very tender, & strain out all the water  
from them, & shred them very small w<sup>th</sup> a knife on a trencher pick out all the  
seeds & strings & put all together, & make Jelliey of John Apple & enough  
yppipons make it very strong, & take  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of best double refined Sugar  
& half a pint of yppipin Jelliey, Let the Sugar be first by Coal & boyle it  
together, & put the Juice of Coring In, & one Spoonfull of yppipin  
Leamon, & take the weight of all this for double Refined Sugar, and  
boyle it till it be to a Candy height, & put all together & keepe it  
stirring continually on a fire till the Sugar be Mellow, but not boyle  
it, Let it stand off the fire a while, & set it on againe a little still stirring  
& be careful of it they do not boyle this do 3 times & put it in Jelloys  
Glasses, & next morning put it into yppipe Stove, & dry it w<sup>th</sup> an  
even fire /



This image shows a blank, aged, cream-colored page, likely an endpaper or flyleaf from an old book. The paper has a slightly textured appearance with some minor discoloration and a small brown stain near the top center. A faint, circular mark is visible near the bottom left. The page is framed by dark borders on the top and bottom.



















And the Right Hon.  
 Lord of the Treasury  
 and the Chancellor of the  
 Exchequer







Collected by Beauvergne

For 11 Days March 1894  
 To Land Wright  
 Sweden

And The Right Hon. Lord







## To dry Cherries

24 89.

Take 4<sup>th</sup> of Kentish Cherries & pick of fairest of y<sup>m</sup> & take out the  
Stones & save y<sup>e</sup> Cherries & do lo<sup>g</sup> to make y<sup>m</sup> & then they are Stoned  
& put 1<sup>th</sup> of Sugar finely beaten, strow some of y<sup>e</sup> Sugar in y<sup>e</sup> bottom  
of y<sup>e</sup> pan, & y<sup>e</sup> Cherries & y<sup>e</sup> Sugar till all be In, & set y<sup>e</sup> pan over a  
slow fire, & w<sup>h</sup> you hear y<sup>e</sup> Sugar his take of y<sup>e</sup> pan & shake y<sup>m</sup>, and  
so do soverall times till all y<sup>e</sup> Sugar be melted, & Sirrup enough to  
boyle y<sup>m</sup> In; let y<sup>e</sup> fire be quicker & boyle y<sup>m</sup> often shaking y<sup>m</sup>  
all y<sup>e</sup> boyl up & be 3 times y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>m</sup> In an Earthen pan, cover  
y<sup>e</sup> Close & let y<sup>m</sup> stand till y<sup>e</sup> next day; & beat y<sup>m</sup> & put y<sup>m</sup> In y<sup>e</sup>  
Earthen pan by y<sup>e</sup> second day, & next morning heat y<sup>m</sup> to time, that  
they may stand In thoir Syttill till y<sup>e</sup> afternoon y<sup>e</sup> then may gain  
theire Soullow againe w<sup>h</sup> keeping In y<sup>e</sup> Liquor, & take y<sup>m</sup> up one  
by one & Lay y<sup>m</sup> In fives & set y<sup>m</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> Sun or a stov<sup>e</sup> & w<sup>h</sup> they be  
dry Inough, make a Chine Basson full of warm water, set upon a  
few Embers, & take a ham full of y<sup>e</sup> Cherries at a time & wash them  
In some of y<sup>e</sup> warm water & fling y<sup>m</sup> In to a dry Cloth, & take every  
Cherry & wipe it & flat it between 2<sup>d</sup> Cloth y<sup>e</sup> one wipe y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>h</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> day  
y<sup>m</sup> on a Cloane. Lye againe, & sett y<sup>m</sup> to dry againe for one day  
& put y<sup>m</sup> up In Boxes w<sup>h</sup> y<sup>e</sup> paps between;

## To preserve Barberries

Take y<sup>e</sup> Barberries w<sup>h</sup> are rip red & Large & In y<sup>e</sup> poll or  
Glasse lay Sugar In y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> Glasse, & y<sup>e</sup> a Layer of Barb  
berries & so continue till y<sup>e</sup> Glasse be full, & let y<sup>e</sup> Sugar be  
beaten fine & lye a y<sup>e</sup> pan or bladder over y<sup>e</sup> v<sup>e</sup> Close & so  
lett y<sup>m</sup> stand for y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> day, & they will Look most dilligently  
Cullowd & Beautifull

For 1<sup>st</sup> day March 1691  
To David Mordaunt  
Gentleman

And The Right Hon<sup>ble</sup> Lord



## To Dry Barberries

Take 4<sup>o</sup>. Barberries & Stone 3<sup>o</sup> of take some double refined  
Sugar & put to it as much water as will boyle it to a Candy height  
& put In 4<sup>o</sup>. Barberries & let it heat on a fire, but not boyle; it  
lett it stand away or 2 In a Sirrup; & put it into a very cleane  
Cullender & straine away the Sirrup & lay upon Glasses to dry  
& sett it on a warm Stove.

## To Dry Apricock

To every lb. of Apricock take 3 of lb. of double refined  
Sugar; divide it Into 2 parts & to one part Lay 4<sup>o</sup>. Apricock as  
you part it & let it lie in the Sugar an hour, & set it over a  
fire & boyle it carefully till they looke cleare, & take it out  
of the Sirrup & boyle the other part of 4<sup>o</sup>. Sugar to a Candy & put  
the Apricock In, & let it only be on fire a little while not  
to boyle & so let it stand In the Stove in the Sirrup for 2 or  
3 dayes every day heating of Sirrup & after dry it In 4<sup>o</sup>.  
Stove.

## To Candy any Sorts of flowers for Sallets

Take flowers of any sort, & pick off the Leaves & Stalkes from the  
flowers; make a strong Sirrup of Sugar & put In the blossoms of 4<sup>o</sup>.  
flowers, as many as will goe. In the Sirrup; boyle it continually  
stirring till it be turned to Sugar againe & set it off the fire & w.  
the back of a Spoon stir it & break the Sugar from it & they will be  
candyed & no Sugar seen upon them.

## To preserve Morrella Cherrie

Take 2<sup>o</sup>. of the fairest & best Morrella Cherries & 1<sup>o</sup>. of double refined  
Sugar in a bottome. In a bottome of 4<sup>o</sup>. span & 4<sup>o</sup>. Cherries, put some  
of the Sugar In a bottome & the greatest part over it, boyle it a quarter  
of an hour let it boyle over a very gentle fire at first till all the  
Sugar be melted (or the Sugar will burn) take it off from the fire &  
take it & have ready a pint of the Juice of Red Currance, only bruis  
In a Morter and Stamp, & the Sugar; while this Juice & Sugar is a  
heating draine the Liqueur through a Cullender from the Cherries &  
the Juice of Currance is ready to boyle put In the Cherries & give  
as much boyling as will gelly it, & 4 walnes will do it. & take  
it very neatly up & close up the stoper be ragged w. 4<sup>o</sup>. finger  
& cover it deep in Jelly. you may put it up Into a Bottle w. you  
draine out of the Cherries & it will be rare wine.







## The Fleck of Apricock

Take a pint of y<sup>e</sup> purest of Jelly of John Apples & a lb of Apricock  
panes & slice into thin Shippes &  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of y<sup>e</sup> best double refined Sugar  
& boyle y<sup>e</sup> till they Jelly stum it very cleane & take it up Into  
very shallow Glasses; If you can gett y<sup>e</sup> Jelly of white Currance or  
white columbs will do as well as John Apples, Keep a little of  
y<sup>e</sup> Sugar out in y<sup>e</sup> boyling it will make it y<sup>e</sup> Sooner Jelly

## The Fleck of white Quinces

Take a large Kettle of faire water & when it boyle fling in  
y<sup>e</sup> whole quinces onely y<sup>e</sup> cores taken out, keep y<sup>e</sup> Quinces  
turning y<sup>e</sup> both Sides Coddle y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> up into a dry Coat  
close covered, & when they be pretty coole hold y<sup>e</sup> in a cloth &  
pare y<sup>e</sup> & slice all y<sup>e</sup> is very white. Into thin Shippes, dusting some  
fine Sugar over y<sup>e</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> pint & halfe of y<sup>e</sup> Jelly of John  
Apples &  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of y<sup>e</sup> best double refined Sugar & when it boyle up  
fling In  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of sliced Quinces &  $\frac{1}{2}$  more of Sugar & boyle it  
very fast till it Jelly y<sup>e</sup> take it up Into shallow glasses y<sup>e</sup>  
cleare Jelly may be seene from y<sup>e</sup> Quinces.

## To preserve y<sup>e</sup> Kentish Berrie in Jelly

Take 2<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> fairest Cherries nix & Stone y<sup>e</sup> & take  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb powder  
Sugar & y<sup>e</sup> keep some in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> pan & y<sup>e</sup> rest among y<sup>e</sup>  
Cherries, set y<sup>e</sup> pan on y<sup>e</sup> fire & when it hisses take off y<sup>e</sup> pan &  
gently shake off y<sup>e</sup> set y<sup>e</sup> over againe & boyle y<sup>e</sup> till they be almost  
Enough then put them gently Into a Gallender to draine out y<sup>e</sup>  
Siccup y<sup>e</sup> take & halfe of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Red Currance Row n<sup>th</sup>  $\frac{1}{2}$   
of soft Sugar & when it is ready to boyle put in y<sup>e</sup> Cherries out  
of y<sup>e</sup> Gallender & boyle y<sup>e</sup> after take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> fire & shake y<sup>e</sup>  
gently & when you see y<sup>e</sup> Jelly take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> fire againe, &  
those that be Ragged cleave up w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> fingers & lay y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> Glasses  
& when they be a little coole cover y<sup>e</sup> well w<sup>th</sup> Jelly

## To Dry any fruit w<sup>th</sup> out &

Take peares or pippins & Lay y<sup>e</sup> In a cleane Earthen pan  
one by one, Bake y<sup>e</sup> full but not to crack, y<sup>e</sup> Lay y<sup>e</sup> on five  
Bottoms in an Oven w<sup>th</sup> only a drying heat & so every day  
till they be dry;



## To Candy Grapes or Goose berries after you 93

Take y<sup>e</sup> Grapes after you have preserved y<sup>e</sup> & dip y<sup>e</sup> in warm water suddenly to wash off y<sup>e</sup> Ropin Sierup; Lay them y<sup>e</sup> over y<sup>e</sup> Seached Sugar as you would do flower upon fish & you would fry & set y<sup>e</sup> into a warm Oven for 3 times; never letting y<sup>e</sup> to be cold till they be dry & they will look like Sparkling Diamonds.

## To make Sugar Plates of any Colour

Take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> best double refined Sugar Seached very fine; take Gum dragon & dissolve it in Rose water & put a little Musk in it; & a little powder of fine white starch beat it altogether in a Stone Mortar to a perfect past; y<sup>e</sup> Roll it thin w<sup>th</sup> a Rolling pin, to cut of what fashion you please; you may you may colour your past w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Roses Violet, Mary gold, or Sorrell, y<sup>e</sup> of all these Sorts all colour y<sup>e</sup> as you please & when they be Round out pretty thin y<sup>e</sup> Lay y<sup>e</sup> one upon another; putting one while one between bodye & all round; one y<sup>e</sup> Roll them up hard together, y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a folde & put in gum water Cut them in Sheets & Roll y<sup>e</sup> out thin & lay y<sup>e</sup> on Sheets of paper & dry y<sup>e</sup> before y<sup>e</sup> fire or in a stove.

## To make Gumballs or Cakes

Take Apicee or any other fruit & seeds y<sup>e</sup> till they be tender; & y<sup>e</sup> press y<sup>e</sup> pulp through a haire sieve & take y<sup>e</sup> weight In double refined Sugar & beat & seacht y<sup>e</sup> put the Sugar to y<sup>e</sup> pulp; y<sup>e</sup> boyle it till it be so thick that it will not run abroad, then drop y<sup>e</sup> on a smooth board till they are run as thin as you would have y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> set y<sup>e</sup> in a warm stove or till y<sup>e</sup> next day y<sup>e</sup> turn y<sup>e</sup> but first seacht a little fine Sugar over y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> doing till y<sup>e</sup> be dry; y<sup>e</sup> must be turn upon paper; but if you make Gumballs it must boyle till it be so thick as to Roll out w<sup>th</sup> fine seacht Sugar & lay y<sup>e</sup> in knots & dry y<sup>e</sup>.

## Orange Wafers

Take y<sup>e</sup> best Bermoody Oranges & boyl y<sup>e</sup> in soft all waters till they be tender take out y<sup>e</sup> Kernells & Juice & beat y<sup>e</sup> Oranges to pulp in a Stone Mortar & drive it through a haire sieve & to a lb of pulp take also halfe of double refined Sugar beat & sifted as fine as flower; take halfe of Sugar & put it to y<sup>e</sup> pulp & boyle it till it will Rop; y<sup>e</sup> take it off & make it up w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> other part of y<sup>e</sup> Sugar; make but a little at a time for it will dry loof fast & so Roll it out upon paper in y<sup>e</sup> fashion of a Wafer.



## 94 Apricock Past

Take ripe Apricock & pare <sup>it</sup> & slice <sup>it</sup> into a Silver Basson & put to <sup>it</sup> the Juice of white currance, & to every lb of this take double refined Sugar, to every lb of Sugar Apricock put half a pint of Juice of Currance; boyle <sup>it</sup> over a quick fire, & boyle <sup>it</sup> Sugar to a Candy height & mix <sup>it</sup> together, till all <sup>it</sup> Sugar be Melted & put it into good Glasses & set <sup>it</sup> in a warm Store to dry

## Past of Green Nectrines

Take <sup>it</sup> & pare <sup>it</sup> & Slice <sup>it</sup> into a pan <sup>it</sup> half their weight in double refined Sugar & boyle <sup>it</sup> till <sup>it</sup> be tender, but break not <sup>it</sup> Lump too small. & take <sup>it</sup> other half of good Sugar & boyle it to a Candy height & <sup>it</sup> shil it altogether, warm it over <sup>it</sup> fire till all <sup>it</sup> Sugar be Melted but by no means let it boyle <sup>it</sup>. put it into good Glasses & put it into good Store to dry till it is cold

## To keep Fruit as Damsons & Grapes fresh till Xmas

Take a deep Earthen Pott & a forked Stick: hang <sup>it</sup> Grapes or Damsons upon that Stick & sett <sup>it</sup> Stick upright in <sup>it</sup> pott. Stoppe it close w<sup>th</sup> clay & no office get <sup>it</sup> for, take Oranges & Seamon & Lap <sup>it</sup> thick linclay; put <sup>it</sup> in <sup>it</sup> Bottom of <sup>it</sup> pott, & so may you keep Oranges and Seamon all yeare, & good Grapes & Damsons till Christmas; if you stick Rose Buds, & this pott. In clay you shall find <sup>it</sup> fresh till Christmas



# To Dry Damsons or any other <sup>27</sup> 25

Take y<sup>e</sup> best & fairest Damsons you can get weigh y<sup>e</sup> ripe y<sup>e</sup> cleane  
 & split y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> flames & take out y<sup>e</sup> Stones; to 2 of y<sup>e</sup> plumbs take 1 lb  
 pound an half of Loafe Sugar; take as much water as will make it  
 Sirrup; y<sup>e</sup> boyl it & Scum it cleane; let it stand till it is almost cold  
 y<sup>e</sup> put in y<sup>e</sup> plumbs w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Sticks down; y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> over a gentle fire till  
 they be pretty hott; y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> first & lett y<sup>e</sup> stand till they be  
 cold; y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> on y<sup>e</sup> fire as before & make y<sup>e</sup> hott but lett y<sup>e</sup> stand in  
 Sirrup Leasurably so do y<sup>e</sup> twice or thrice by first day; y<sup>e</sup> lett y<sup>e</sup> stand  
 till y<sup>e</sup> next day; y<sup>e</sup> heat y<sup>e</sup> as before. once or twice till you see  
 they are very tender; y<sup>e</sup> lett y<sup>e</sup> stand in y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup till y<sup>e</sup> next day  
 y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> out & put y<sup>e</sup> In Cedar dishes or white y<sup>e</sup> plates w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Sticks  
 Down; y<sup>e</sup> cover y<sup>e</sup> close w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> plates or other dishes; put y<sup>e</sup> in a war  
 oven but be sure it be not too hott; y<sup>e</sup> every day Shift them the  
 Sirrup is dried from; y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> upon scalded y<sup>e</sup> plumbs in your  
 oven y<sup>e</sup> put more of y<sup>e</sup> same y<sup>e</sup> plumbs or Mustell y<sup>e</sup> plumbs into it as  
 many as you think fit will make it pretty thick y<sup>e</sup> pulp; w<sup>th</sup> some  
 more Sugar let it boyl quickly; y<sup>e</sup> keep it stirring y<sup>e</sup> it do not  
 burn; y<sup>e</sup> you see y<sup>e</sup> plumbs tender Straine it through a haire Sieve  
 & w<sup>th</sup> it is cold put it into y<sup>e</sup> Oven to dry; & w<sup>th</sup> it is as dry as y<sup>e</sup> plumb  
 are y<sup>e</sup> put it into y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> plumbs w<sup>th</sup> a little knife; & fill y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> plumbs  
 so full as to have y<sup>e</sup> skins smooth & y<sup>e</sup> Sticks close; & so y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> in  
 y<sup>e</sup> dish w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Sticks down; & put y<sup>e</sup> In a warme Oven till y<sup>e</sup> next  
 Day; or 2 after y<sup>e</sup> fill y<sup>e</sup> as before; but close y<sup>e</sup> Sticks as close as  
 you can thus till y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> plumbs are full & dry; y<sup>e</sup> close y<sup>e</sup> very  
 close & lett y<sup>e</sup> stand for a day or 2; y<sup>e</sup> wash y<sup>e</sup> in warme water by  
 one at a time; dry y<sup>e</sup> In a fine cloth & put y<sup>e</sup> In a dish as before  
 w<sup>th</sup> they are all done; cover y<sup>e</sup> close; y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> in a warme oven  
 for 3 dayes & they will be a very good bleny; do not uncover y<sup>e</sup>  
 In y<sup>e</sup> time. If you can help it; y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup & y<sup>e</sup> plumbs must be  
 boyled as soone as y<sup>e</sup> other are but to dry; y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> pulp y<sup>e</sup> in  
 white y<sup>e</sup> plates or else it will not dry fast Enough;











## 28 To preserve Walnuts white.

Take walnuts 3 weekes after Midsummer & pare y<sup>e</sup> lo<sup>e</sup> of white  
 & is next y<sup>e</sup> kernell, & as you pare y<sup>e</sup> fling y<sup>e</sup> into cold water y<sup>e</sup> weigh  
 y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> lo<sup>e</sup> of Nuts so ordered 1<sup>st</sup> of double refined Sugar, & 10 oz<sup>es</sup>  
 of Sugar a quart of water; & boyle it to a thick Syrrup, & put y<sup>e</sup>  
 Nuts into y<sup>e</sup> pan, & put so much of y<sup>e</sup> Syrrup as will cover y<sup>e</sup>.  
 Set y<sup>e</sup> Syrrup as fast as a piece of Beefe, & as y<sup>e</sup> Syrrup melt  
 put in more till all y<sup>e</sup> Syrrup be gone, & when you think y<sup>e</sup> were  
 enough set y<sup>e</sup> by till y<sup>e</sup> next day, & w<sup>th</sup> a little Sawney y<sup>e</sup> in a day  
 a piece of Syltorn through every nut, & make an end of y<sup>e</sup> serving  
 y<sup>e</sup> but take heed y<sup>e</sup> you break not y<sup>e</sup> Syltorn, & put the every 1<sup>st</sup>  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Nuts a quarter of ale of Sugar more, & so boyle y<sup>e</sup> up & putt  
 y<sup>e</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> use. / 3

## To preserve Walnuts Black

Take y<sup>e</sup> Walnuts In y<sup>e</sup> Middle of July when a wheat Straw  
 will pierce through y<sup>e</sup> take to each 1<sup>st</sup> of Nuts, 1<sup>st</sup> of Sugar, a  
 pint of Rose water; pare of y<sup>e</sup> outmost skin of y<sup>e</sup> Nuts as  
 thin as you can, & lay y<sup>e</sup> in water all Night & stick in every  
 nut a Clove or 2, & make Syrrup of y<sup>e</sup> afore<sup>d</sup> Rose water & Sugar  
 & put y<sup>e</sup> Nuts in & boyle y<sup>e</sup> on a slow fire till they be very black  
 & tender so putt y<sup>e</sup> up, they are a great Cordiall.







## Clear Cakes of Quince

Have 2 Skellets of Boyling water over y<sup>e</sup> fire at once; & take of y<sup>e</sup> best quinces; & ripe. & cut y<sup>e</sup> In halves or quarters If they be large & boyle but one at a time In each Skellet & let y<sup>e</sup> boyle on till they be soft; for if they be too soft y<sup>e</sup> Juice will be too thick; & take y<sup>e</sup> up In a Cive & y<sup>e</sup> water may Run out of y<sup>e</sup> presse out y<sup>e</sup> Juice between 2 cleane Trenchers while y<sup>e</sup> Juice runs cleare. It must be prest out very hott; & a little before you take one piece out put another In; & continue so doing till you have Juice enough for y<sup>e</sup> use; & Straine all through a piece of Tiffanie; after it is well settled set it on a few Embers & to every pint of Juice add of y<sup>e</sup> best double refined Sugar bould to a Candie; & mingle it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Sugar as you do other cleare Cakes; & dry y<sup>e</sup> in a constant heat In a Stove.

## To dry Black pear Plumbs

Y<sup>e</sup> plumbs being newly gathered boyle y<sup>e</sup> powder in water; & having Loafs Sugar boyled to a Candie height In Readinesse by; put y<sup>e</sup> plumbs In. It suffer y<sup>e</sup> not to boyle only stew & sett y<sup>e</sup> by; so do 6. 7. or 8. dayes till they have sucked up all y<sup>e</sup> Sirr up; & Lay them in glasses & dry y<sup>e</sup> In a Stove.

## Clear Cakes of Apricocke

Take y<sup>e</sup> Apricocke before they are full ripe; pare y<sup>e</sup> & cut y<sup>e</sup> Into slices; & put as much Sugar & water as will Just make y<sup>e</sup> boyle a race & y<sup>e</sup> will keepe y<sup>e</sup> from breaking while they be a boyling; take almost as much double refined Sugar & boyle it to a Candy height; & y<sup>e</sup> put In y<sup>e</sup> Apricocks; & set y<sup>e</sup> over y<sup>e</sup> fire whilst y<sup>e</sup> Sugar be all melted; but it must not boyle by any means & put it Into Glasses & set y<sup>e</sup> Into a warme Stove & when they have a thin Crust over y<sup>e</sup> turn y<sup>e</sup>;



## Clear Cakes of Raspberries. 30 101

Take a quantitie of Raspberries & put <sup>in</sup> Into a silver dish for  
 powder will dissolve <sup>in</sup> on a fire break <sup>it</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a Spoon & make <sup>it</sup>  
 hott, & Straine <sup>it</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a Lake, & of double refined Sugar; & boyle it to  
 a Canary height, & take it off a fire & put to it a pint of Juice of  
 Raspberries, & stir it well together, & set it on a fire no longer till  
 the Sugar is dissolved but not to boyle & take it off a fire & stir it  
 well & put it into a Glass.

## Syrup of Clove gilliflowers

Take clapt Gilliflowers w<sup>th</sup> their weight & halfe of fine  
 Sugar beat very fine, Stamp <sup>the</sup> flowers In a well glass, hott,  
 Lay a Layer of Sugar & a Layer of flowers till all be Laid In <sup>the</sup> hott  
 & tie up <sup>the</sup> hott cloth w<sup>th</sup> a paper & set It In a boyling hott of water  
 & lett it boyle a space, & w<sup>th</sup> the strength of <sup>the</sup> flowers is out, Straine  
 It Into a silver Basson & set it over a fire, to thicken but not boyle  
 If you will have it Look well Let it draw best Sugar of flowers  
 Strained out put up <sup>the</sup> wine Vinogel is a pretty Sallet: this is <sup>the</sup>  
 best way to make any Syrup, as Cowslip Marry gold or violet, or  
 Cydonia Seamons & oranges of Sugar & Syrup put together and  
 ordered any other only there must be a double waight of Sugar  
 to <sup>the</sup> Juice.

## Syrup of Corrall

Take Corrall finely powdered, pour upon it <sup>the</sup> Juice  
 of Barberries pressed before <sup>it</sup> be full ripe being turned  
 little red well & shill be they will firmest at first Let then  
 stand shakeing or stirring till <sup>the</sup> Juice be all drawn & then  
 pour it off and Straine it Cleare; put on more till <sup>the</sup> Corrall  
 will yield no more. follow <sup>it</sup> put Sugar to <sup>the</sup> Juice w<sup>ch</sup> is called &  
 cleare & let it dissolve in it.



To Make Syrup of Gilliflowres w<sup>th</sup> Leames

Take Gilliflower & when you have kept it from a white  
& green. Halke cut it very small w<sup>th</sup> a knife; & squeeze In a  
Juice of Leamons till It is of a Reasonable moistnesse, Let  
it stand 2 dayes covered, & then Straine it Juice, & to every  
pint of Juice take 1 lb. halfe of double Refined Sugar  
put it in water & boyle it to a Candie height; & put  
in the Juice & scald it for a good while & skum it, but before  
it doth boyle. Straine it through a golde Bag, & w<sup>th</sup> it  
is cold bottle it.



s  
e  
et  
n

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a single column across the page]*

6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100



An approve Sirrup for y<sup>e</sup> spleen

Take Roman Wormwood, Tammieris Centuary Scurveygrasse water  
 Treacle, Beccabunga, Liverwort harts Tongue, spleenwort, polliopodium  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Vake; of Each an handfull; voylet Leaves & Red. of sc. Leaves  
 & wood Sorrell of Each 3 handfull, of y<sup>e</sup> root of fennell grassley  
 & Sparrowgrasse. Capers, of Each an handfull. Take Anniseeds  
 grassley Seeds Canaway Seeds Fennell. Seeds of each 2 ounces 3  
 ounces of well pick Renai; beat y<sup>e</sup> Seeds & herbs; & pick y<sup>e</sup> Root  
 bruse & slice off very thin 2 good handfull of Munk on bark  
 put all Into a vessell w<sup>th</sup> 4 quart of water w<sup>th</sup> a gad of Steel 2 or 3  
 times quenched In it w<sup>th</sup> it is hot; & set y<sup>e</sup> vessell close stop in  
 a pott of Booyling water & let it boyle very softly till half  
 y<sup>e</sup> water be consumed to 3 pints; & Straine y<sup>e</sup> water from y<sup>e</sup>  
 herbs, & put Into it 2 ounces of Rubarb grated & infused in  
 white wine, all night before. & Straind Into it; & take 3 & 1/2  
 of hard Sugar, & halfe an ounce of tall gem & as much salt prun-  
 ella & 3 drammes of Brisna & let y<sup>e</sup> boyle altogether till it  
 comes to a Reasonable thick Sirrup; & when it is almost ed.  
 Straine it into y<sup>e</sup> salt of wormwood & y<sup>e</sup> salt of Tameris & y<sup>e</sup>  
 salt of Scurveygrasse & y<sup>e</sup> salt of oyl each 6 drames; & an ounce  
 & halfe of y<sup>e</sup> Creame of Tartar; you must take 3 Spoonfull of  
 this every day for 9 dayes together, & y<sup>e</sup> first 4 dayes you  
 must Infallow a pill as big as a pea; a quarter of an hour  
 before you take y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup, & after y<sup>e</sup> 9 dayes taking take  
 it one day a week for a month or a quarter of a year together  
 & so on much y<sup>e</sup> physick but this for 6 dayes in y<sup>e</sup> Spring, & 6 dayes  
 In y<sup>e</sup> fall as long as you live; during y<sup>e</sup> taking it you must  
 you must keep a clean moist dyet, as Barlowater growell &  
 wheat & clarrifid wheate w<sup>th</sup> Burrage Blossomes In y<sup>e</sup> use & drinke  
 ov<sup>er</sup> y<sup>e</sup> drimes & at all time, be carefull of y<sup>e</sup> diet, for bear eating  
 hares venison salt meat; shun all things that be windy  
 drink some french wine moderately w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> meat to ad-  
 strength to y<sup>e</sup> spleen.



## To make Sirrup of Elderberries

32 105

Take a pint of Rhenish wine & put into it 2 handfull of Elder  
Blossomes Let <sup>em</sup> stand together in a bottle close stop till <sup>the</sup> Elderberries  
be Ripe, & take of Berries & bruis <sup>em</sup> a little & of Strainers Juice  
from <sup>em</sup> & let <sup>em</sup> stand 2 or 3 hours to settle; & take to every pint  
of Juice 1 lb of Sugar, & Straine of wine from of flowers put to it  
& an of Sirrup is enough take it from of fire & set it by till of next  
morning, of Bottle it;

## Sirrup of Elder

Take an Earthen pott full of Elder berries set <sup>em</sup> into an  
oven to bake; next morning straine out of Juice gently not squeezing it  
to every pint of of Juice take 1 lb of of best powder Sugar finely  
dried & beat stir it well together & set it over warm Embers 12 hours  
not letting it boyle but only scald for of first 6 hours then stir  
ing it & set it by till morning & carefully take of of scum  
it will rise & of Bottle it;

## To make Sirup of Saffron

Take 1 ounce of good Saffron & steep it in a quart of white  
Annisseed water; stir it 3 or 4 times a day for a fort night  
Take a pint of Cardus water & 1 pint of Croslip water, & of double  
Refined Sugar boyle it in of Croslip & Cardus water to a reasonable  
thicknesse till it be cleare, & take of of Annisseed water & Straine  
of Saffron from it, & of pull of water into of Sirrup & boyle  
it gently & scum it well & put it up into Bottells for use



1096 Lady Scarbrough To preserve Grapes

Take y<sup>e</sup> Grapes when they be first ripe before the turn yellow  
 & straine y<sup>e</sup> Juice out of y<sup>e</sup> as you can  
 take 10 lb of ali of y<sup>e</sup> best sugar you can take let it be scalded & y<sup>e</sup>  
 of Grapes let y<sup>e</sup> stand halfe an hour till y<sup>e</sup> sugar be halfe  
 melted; & boyle y<sup>e</sup> as fast as you can till you see they will stay  
 & put y<sup>e</sup> up into y<sup>e</sup> Glasses

To Preserve Grapes

Take Skin and Stone of 8 lb of grapes ad 1 lb of y<sup>e</sup> best double refine  
 sugar beaten exceeding fine, boyle y<sup>e</sup> sugar to a firrup &  
 put in y<sup>e</sup> Grapes w<sup>th</sup> a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Juice or Jelly of y<sup>e</sup> Apples or  
 pippins; if y<sup>e</sup> Apples cannot be had let y<sup>e</sup> boyle as fast as possible  
 doing a quarter of a lb of sugar for y<sup>e</sup> boyling, & scum y<sup>e</sup> Cleane & y<sup>e</sup>  
 of Jelly take y<sup>e</sup> up into y<sup>e</sup> Glasses

To Make Sort of Rasbury Cake

Boyle a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Rasberries a pace for a  
 while, y<sup>e</sup> set it over a fire till it be thick & drye halfe  
 away y<sup>e</sup> boyle 2 lb of sugar to a dry & put it to y<sup>e</sup> Juice &  
 stir it well about & very quick; & drop y<sup>e</sup> of any fashion;  
 but you must be very quick

To Dry Peaches

Wash & scald y<sup>e</sup> Peaches whole or in chippes; y<sup>e</sup> take their  
 weight in y<sup>e</sup> best sugar & boyle it almost to sugar againe  
 & pour it over y<sup>e</sup> Peaches being before draind from y<sup>e</sup> water  
 wherein they were scalded lay y<sup>e</sup> on a silver Basson, & y<sup>e</sup> heat  
 y<sup>e</sup> 2 or 3 times a day 3 dayes together & when it Candies about y<sup>e</sup>  
 edges lay y<sup>e</sup> in Glasses & dry y<sup>e</sup> in a stove you may dry plumbs so



26

## To preserve of Kentish or golden pippin 107

Weigh 1<sup>lb</sup> of pippins before they be put to 1<sup>lb</sup> of Sugar, melt the  
sugar in water but not boyle it. pare y<sup>e</sup> pippins & cut y<sup>e</sup> pippins  
ways & put y<sup>e</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup & let y<sup>e</sup> boyle as fast as you can &  
when they begin to want Sirrup put in halfe a pint of Rhenish  
wine & when y<sup>e</sup> look clear put in a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Jelly of John dapp  
& boyle it Exceeding fast till you see it gellay; have a care y<sup>e</sup>  
do not boyle y<sup>e</sup> Jelly too high, at y<sup>e</sup> latter end put in y<sup>e</sup> Juice of  
Lemon as much as will last sharp & give y<sup>e</sup> a boyle or 2 after  
y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> up very gently y<sup>e</sup> pan being stand on one Side, let  
one take up y<sup>e</sup> Jelly as fast as possible & run it through a peece  
of Muslin into a Basson; If any of y<sup>e</sup> pippins break you must  
make y<sup>e</sup> up againe. In a Spoon. If you would have y<sup>e</sup> whole  
clap y<sup>e</sup> together, but th<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> serve better in halves

26

## To Make Fruit Biskit

Take y<sup>e</sup> pulpe of any fruit & of same weight of Sugar  
Sugar & beat it together 3 hours & put y<sup>e</sup> into Coffins of paper  
& set y<sup>e</sup> into a stove; if next day turn y<sup>e</sup> in 2 or 3 dayes they  
will be dry

26

## To Dry Plumbs

Put y<sup>e</sup> plumbs on y<sup>e</sup> one Side & put y<sup>e</sup> in a stone pot w<sup>th</sup> halfe  
y<sup>e</sup> weight of Sugar or less; & so y<sup>e</sup> Biskit Bread comes out of y<sup>e</sup>  
oven; make y<sup>e</sup> pot close & set it into y<sup>e</sup> oven; & close up y<sup>e</sup> oven.  
The next day take y<sup>e</sup> plumbs from y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup & slip out y<sup>e</sup>  
stones cut some y<sup>e</sup> plumbs into halves & lay unto a halfe  
plumb a whole one so dry y<sup>e</sup> & after wash y<sup>e</sup>

26

## Peare Cakes of Raspberries

Straine y<sup>e</sup> Raspberries through a Canvas strainer & boyle  
it & turn y<sup>e</sup> put to it as much gooseberry Jelly as Raspberries & to  
every lb of y<sup>e</sup> so mingled add 1<sup>lb</sup> of double refined Sugar; &  
boyle it almost to Sugar againe & pour it to y<sup>e</sup> Juco being set  
over y<sup>e</sup> fire to warm but not to boyle. so let it stand sealing till  
all y<sup>e</sup> Sugar be melted; y<sup>e</sup> take it up into y<sup>e</sup> cleare Cake Glasses  
& set into y<sup>e</sup> stove to dry be carefull in y<sup>e</sup> turning y<sup>e</sup> & keep y<sup>e</sup> stove  
of an equall heat



## To Dry Apricox

Take  $\frac{1}{2}$  before  $\frac{1}{2}$  be ripe, & take their weight in Sugar & pare off & take out  
the Stones, cut  $\frac{1}{2}$  in halves & have a Sirrup made w<sup>th</sup> their weight In sugar  
Double refined boyld as high as to slip out, & put in y<sup>e</sup> Apricox boyld  $\frac{1}{2}$  at  
twice & let them break, after say  $\frac{1}{2}$  out to dry in a stove when they are  
a little stiffe, put 2 halves together & dry them up

## To Make Lemon or Citron Jelly

Take 12 John Apples pare & quarter  $\frac{1}{2}$  & pick out y<sup>e</sup> seeds, &  
put  $\frac{1}{2}$  In as much water as will cover  $\frac{1}{2}$ , & boyle it apace till  
y<sup>e</sup> liquor be very strong, & straine it through a Jolly Bag & take  
y<sup>e</sup> weight & halfe of y<sup>e</sup> best Sugar, & y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 12 Citrons, or as much  
Juice of Cytrons, & put it to y<sup>e</sup> water & allow  $\frac{1}{2}$  of a lb or more for y<sup>e</sup>  
water Juice, & boyle y<sup>e</sup> Sugar to a Candy & mix it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Liquor  
Let it stand halfe an houre over y<sup>e</sup> fire but not boyle by any  
means, & run it through a Jolly Bag Into y<sup>e</sup> Glasses, & in  
y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> glasses Lay some Orange & Lemon pills boyled  
& scraped thin & cut as small as a thread, & dryed before y<sup>e</sup> fire  
& y<sup>e</sup> will turne Like Cyphers

## Apricox Marmalet

pare Stone & quarter  $\frac{1}{2}$  & take y<sup>e</sup> weight in y<sup>e</sup> best Sugar, &  
throw Sugar in y<sup>e</sup> bottom of a pan, & y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Apricox & y<sup>e</sup> a lay  
of Sugar till all be In, & to y<sup>e</sup> of Apricox halfe a pint of y<sup>e</sup> he  
Jelly of John Apples. & set  $\frac{1}{2}$  on a very quick fire & boyle it  
apace. break y<sup>e</sup> Apricox a little, & when it Jellies & is enough  
put it up

## Levisk Cherry Marmalet

Take 2 of cherries & bruse  $\frac{1}{2}$  as you Stone  $\frac{1}{2}$  & take halfe  
their weight In sugar finely beat Bot y<sup>e</sup> more y<sup>e</sup> fire & boyle  
y<sup>e</sup> apace masking  $\frac{1}{2}$  as small as you can, & w<sup>th</sup> they be almost  
enough put In halfe a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Red Currance & boyle  
it longer till it gelly, & put it Into y<sup>e</sup> Glasses



Take 1<sup>lb</sup> of Cherries take 1<sup>lb</sup> of Sugar Stone & Cherries & Lay adays  
of Cherries & adays of Sugar till all be in of upon of boyle in to pace  
of take off often & filter burn not Let off like in of Sirrup 12 or 13 day  
of take off out & flatter & Lay in on Cives & dry in Sun, or in a  
warm Store. or oven, if wiff. in Singly to a wet Cloth wring  
out of hot water to take off of Glammisse

To preserve y<sup>e</sup> Pear Plumb or any  
Stone y<sup>e</sup> plumbs & take their weight in y<sup>e</sup> best double refined  
Sugar beat very fine. Strew Some Sugar in the bottom of y<sup>e</sup> pan  
of put in y<sup>e</sup> plumbs & strew of rest over y<sup>e</sup> & to every loaf plumbs  
put 12 Spoonfull of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Salmo Plumbe; or if y<sup>e</sup> plumb be too  
black y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Some other White plumbs. Let y<sup>e</sup> over  
a fire & Let y<sup>e</sup> boyle up all at once, but if they be black Let y<sup>e</sup>  
boyle & heat 2 or 3 times aday till they will Jolly, but white y<sup>e</sup>  
boyle over a quick fire & well scum

## Red Runcie Marmalade

Take y<sup>e</sup> over Round Apple quince Seed y<sup>e</sup> & cut y<sup>e</sup> in pieces  
in quarters pare & core y<sup>e</sup> & to every 4<sup>th</sup> of quince 1<sup>lb</sup> of the  
best powder Sugar & 3 pint of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Raw quince grated  
& strained put y<sup>e</sup> Sugar quince & Juice all together, & let them  
close covered over Some hot Embers, till they looke of a bright  
Redness & boyle it up w<sup>th</sup> a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Jolly of John Apples  
or pippins & if it is stiffe Enough put it up in Glasses



170. Cleve Land To preserve Quince whole Red.

Take 6 of y<sup>e</sup> fairest Apple Quinces you can get Core & seeds y<sup>e</sup>  
 tender y<sup>e</sup> strains y<sup>e</sup> from y<sup>e</sup> water, wrap y<sup>e</sup> up in very course cloathes  
 and when they be cold y<sup>e</sup> pare y<sup>e</sup>, & take their weight in Sugar & to  
 every lb of Sugar take a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Raw Quince grated  
 & strained, boyle it up to a sirrup & scum it well, y<sup>e</sup> put in y<sup>e</sup>  
 Quinces & cover y<sup>e</sup> close, & set y<sup>e</sup> on hot Embers till you think  
 they be thoroughly Red; y<sup>e</sup> unboyle y<sup>e</sup> & boyle y<sup>e</sup> apiece, put in 2  
 pints of y<sup>e</sup> Jelly of John Apples, & to the quinces be thoroughly  
 Red take y<sup>e</sup> up into Glasses, & boyle y<sup>e</sup> Jelly till it be  
 Enough & y<sup>e</sup> pour on y<sup>e</sup> Quinces.

Orange or Lemon Cakes

Take of Oranges or Lemon peels either y<sup>e</sup> served or boyld  
 raw, & drained dry & all y<sup>e</sup> whites taken away Thred y<sup>e</sup> Small &  
 put y<sup>e</sup> into a Silver pottinger & put to y<sup>e</sup> a quart of a lb of y<sup>e</sup>  
 best Refined Sugar beat very Small & put to it as much Juice  
 of Lemon as will make it y<sup>e</sup> thicknesse of Honey; y<sup>e</sup> put in  
 y<sup>e</sup> Thred Lemon & Stir it well together, set it over a gentle fire  
 & Stir it continually, & so let it stand till you see it cleare  
 but not to boyle by no means; y<sup>e</sup> drop it on papers or little  
 Coffins of what shape or bignesse you please, & when they are  
 dry take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> papers & keep y<sup>e</sup> In a warm place at y<sup>e</sup>  
 first, this is y<sup>e</sup> best way to make Sugar of Roses or any other  
 flowers; If you please you may ad some Cordium seeds  
 & so you may make y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Cytoine.

Conserve of Red Roses

La Gae

Take Red rose Buds cut of y<sup>e</sup> whites y<sup>e</sup> put as much water into  
 y<sup>e</sup> as will cover y<sup>e</sup>, & boyle y<sup>e</sup> till they be soft Enough to  
 part betwixt y<sup>e</sup> fingers & in eating are very tender at w<sup>th</sup>  
 time y<sup>e</sup> Roses will lose their Cutler; y<sup>e</sup> you would think y<sup>e</sup>  
 were spoyle, y<sup>e</sup> put to 1<sup>st</sup> of Roses 3<sup>rd</sup> of double refined Sugar  
 finely beat y<sup>e</sup> boyle it gently in y<sup>e</sup> Sugar stirring it continually  
 w<sup>th</sup> a wooden slice till it be Enough y<sup>e</sup> take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire & cool it,  
 1<sup>st</sup> of this is worth 6<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Raw for vertue taste, Cutler.



## To make white Quince Marmalade

Take 2000 Quinces pare & core  $\frac{1}{2}$  as fast as you can for fear  
of being Red;  $\frac{1}{2}$  take 10 lb of Quinces  $\frac{3}{4}$  of lb of Sugar double  
Refined & beat very small;  $\frac{1}{2}$  Stron halfe of Sugar on 2000 Quinces  
& sett  $\frac{1}{2}$  on a soft fire till of Sugar be melted, & Quinces be  
londed  $\frac{1}{2}$  put in  $\frac{1}{2}$  rest of of Sugar & boyle it as fast as you can  
w<sup>h</sup> it is almost Enough put In some Jolly of John Apples, &  
when it is Enough take it up Into glasses.

## To preserve Green Apricock

First weigh of Apricock & slit  $\frac{1}{2}$  on  $\frac{1}{2}$  sides & pare them  
very thin; set on a Skettel of boyled & when it is Scalding hot  
put in of Apricock & cover  $\frac{1}{2}$  close & let  $\frac{1}{2}$  stand on a soft  
fire till of be Greene.  $\frac{1}{2}$  take 10 lb of Apricock 1 lb of double  
Refined Sugar, w<sup>h</sup> it is some of of Liqueur they w<sup>o</sup>uld grow in  
& w<sup>h</sup> they be halfe boyled Loosen of Stones, & take  $\frac{1}{2}$  out &  
close up of Apricock againe so boyle  $\frac{1}{2}$  up; they must be  
pretty coole before you Stone  $\frac{1}{2}$  put in a little Juice of  
Lemon before you take  $\frac{1}{2}$  up & Let  $\frac{1}{2}$  have one boyle  
after it goes In.

## To preserve Rasterries

Take 1 lb of Rasterries 1 lb of Sugar boyle it candy height  
And put In a little Juice of Rasterries warmed;  $\frac{1}{2}$  put in  
200 Rasterries & let  $\frac{1}{2}$  boyle till of Syrrup be pretty thick  
w<sup>h</sup>  $\frac{1}{2}$  put them up;



## To make Orange Cakes

Take y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 6 Oranges y<sup>e</sup> Boyle y<sup>e</sup> Pills untill they be  
tender & mince y<sup>e</sup> as small as Mince meat, y<sup>e</sup> put it to y<sup>e</sup> Juice &  
pulp & mix altogether y<sup>e</sup> Boyle up y<sup>e</sup> Sugar to a Candy height  
before you put y<sup>e</sup> Oranges to it y<sup>e</sup> Let it warm gently 2 or 3 times  
over y<sup>e</sup> fire before you put it into glasses to Jelly y<sup>e</sup> cut it  
out into little cakes to Candy In a Stove.

## To make Jamson Presunt

Take what Jamsons you please, put  
them in an Earthen Pot & lye them down close  
& put that in a kettle of water & let them  
infuse till tender then rub them through a  
hair sieve then take that Pulp & soot it a  
little over a Charcoal fire till it is a little  
stiff then to a pound of y<sup>e</sup> Pulp put a pound  
or a little more of Sugar beat & sifted through  
a lawn sieve & beat it with a spoon for  
two hours & put in paper pans & dry them  
in a Stove or before y<sup>e</sup> fire.

## To make Dutch Cakes

Take a Pound of Flower 3 oz. of Butter  
3 Eggs & some Yeast & make them into a light  
Paste with warm Milk as for White Bread  
about y<sup>e</sup> size & thickness of farthing Roles.  
They require a great while baking



## Clear Cakes of white Currant <sup>cc. 36</sup> 113

Take y<sup>e</sup> Currance & Straine <sup>m</sup> through a Canvas Strainer  
Into a Basson; Set it on a fire & let it boyle & Scum it very  
cleane; & take to a quart of y<sup>e</sup> Juice. 2 Spoonfull of double  
Refined Sugar & boyle it to Sugar againe, & pour it to y<sup>e</sup>  
Juice being warm & let it stand on a fire till all be molle  
but not to boyle & fill y<sup>e</sup> Glasses & Sett <sup>m</sup> into a warm Stove  
& dry <sup>m</sup> /

## To make Orange Cakes

Take y<sup>e</sup> Oranges cut <sup>m</sup> in halves pare <sup>m</sup> thin & take out  
y<sup>e</sup> meat cleane, & boyle <sup>m</sup> slower in severall waters: without  
watering <sup>m</sup> or <sup>m</sup> if bo tender take out all y<sup>e</sup> strings, & crush  
out all y<sup>e</sup> water & bruse <sup>m</sup> in a Mortar & set of Oranges in  
a dish to heat over a fire. & when it is only hott put as much  
Sugar above of weight as you think fitt, & <sup>m</sup> it is melted let it  
boyle apace & <sup>m</sup> you think it is almost thick Enough, put in  
heat & Juice of same out of y<sup>e</sup> Oranges, & boyle it a little  
more till you think it Enough, & Sugar must be boyled to dry  
candy, as long as long as it will stand on a fire, & <sup>m</sup> it is cold  
heat it againe & so put in what quantity you please; you may  
dust Sugar on y<sup>e</sup> Toppes <sup>m</sup> they are drying

## Clear Cakes of white Pear-plu <sup>mb. 1</sup>

Take y<sup>e</sup> Clearest of y<sup>e</sup> plumbs & put <sup>m</sup> in a galley pot  
& set <sup>m</sup> in a pot of Boiling water, & lett <sup>m</sup> boyle till  
they be Enough, & let y<sup>e</sup> Clear part run from y<sup>e</sup> weight to  
every lb of liquor 1<sup>st</sup> of double Refined Sugar boyled to a Candy  
& take it to y<sup>e</sup> pot & put y<sup>e</sup> liquor to it, & stir it together till it be  
thoroughly hott & y<sup>e</sup> Sugar melted but not boyle by any  
meanes <sup>m</sup> put it into y<sup>e</sup> Glasses & dry <sup>m</sup> in a Stove w<sup>th</sup> a consta  
warm heat /



# 114 To preserve Gooseberries Dryed

Take y<sup>e</sup> large Duch Gooseberries & take out all y<sup>e</sup> Stones; & cut  
of all y<sup>e</sup> Topps; & fling y<sup>m</sup> Into cold water as hyou Stone y<sup>m</sup>;  
y<sup>e</sup> have ready a Silver Basson full of water; let it boyle y<sup>e</sup>  
Take it of & let it stand one Minute, & y<sup>e</sup> put In y<sup>e</sup> berries &  
cover y<sup>m</sup> close for a quarter of an hour; or till hyou see y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>de  
y<sup>e</sup>ill of, & as y<sup>e</sup> ou y<sup>e</sup>ill y<sup>m</sup> fling y<sup>m</sup> Into cold water; & hyou  
y<sup>m</sup> & keepe y<sup>e</sup> Couller, y<sup>e</sup> to y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Berries take 1/2 lb of y<sup>e</sup> best  
Double Refined Sugar finely beat & 2 Spoonfull of water;  
let y<sup>e</sup> Sugar & y<sup>e</sup> water boyle; y<sup>e</sup> put in y<sup>e</sup> Gooseberries & let  
y<sup>m</sup> boyle a quarter of an hour or till y<sup>e</sup> be Cleare & let y<sup>m</sup> boyle  
very fast. y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>m</sup> of & Let y<sup>m</sup> stand a little while, & y<sup>e</sup> take  
y<sup>m</sup> out to draine on a sieve. y<sup>e</sup> make a very thin Candie &  
lay y<sup>e</sup> Berries In a Basson of Silver & pour y<sup>e</sup> Candie hot to  
y<sup>m</sup> & Let y<sup>m</sup> In a stove but a little warme, & for 2 days warme  
y<sup>e</sup> each day Blood warme & no more, & y<sup>e</sup> Lay on y<sup>e</sup> Glasses to dry  
In y<sup>e</sup> Sun or in a stove a little warme

## To keepe Walnuts Fresh or moyst all Winter

Gather y<sup>e</sup> Walnuts carefully & very dry & buye  
y<sup>e</sup> not y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> green Shells on y<sup>e</sup> as y<sup>e</sup> ou gather y<sup>m</sup>;  
Into an Earthen pott anen & high one & let it be dry  
& when it is full cover it w<sup>th</sup> a pap & over y<sup>e</sup> a Glove & over  
y<sup>e</sup> a Wet Bladder



*[Faint, illegible handwriting, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is mostly centered and spans most of the page width.]*



# 116 Lemon Ade to be Drunk in Summer

Take of Buglass Burrage, Burnett of each alike quantitie being 2 handfulls, & put <sup>in</sup> into an Earthen pott, & pour a good quantitie of water to <sup>the</sup> cover it and Lett it Sleep, <sup>then</sup> put into another pott a Gallon of white wine, & one quart of sack & <sup>the</sup> Juice of 6 Lemons & 9 Lemons more cut in Slices w<sup>th</sup> <sup>the</sup> piles on, <sup>then</sup> put in halfe a pint of Orange flower Water & 2 quarts of off water <sup>the</sup> herbs were Slept in, Crush y<sup>e</sup> Lemons & run it all through a Jelly Bag, & Sweeten it w<sup>th</sup> fine Sugar Searcht, & Straine it againe; So Bottle it w<sup>th</sup> a little Sugar in evey Bottle, & in 10 dayes it will be ready to drink

## Rasbury Wine

Take to a quart of Rasbury Juice 6 or 8 quarts of white wine or Genish, &  $\frac{1}{2}$  lb of refined Sugar; <sup>then</sup> let it Stand till it be dissolved w<sup>ch</sup> will be 3 or 4 hours; <sup>then</sup> Bottle it & Stop it close up; & lie it downe. Sell it in a Cole. Gallon; & it will be ready to drink in a months time; but you may keep it a year

## Black Cherry Brandie

Take to evey 12<sup>th</sup> of Cherries after they be pickt from the stalkes one Gallon of very good Brandy, & Stop <sup>it</sup> close up in a vessell for 6 or 7 weekes, <sup>then</sup> Straine <sup>it</sup> out and add quantitie of Sugar please y<sup>e</sup> last Bottle it up

<sup>in</sup> m<sup>th</sup> bottle

## Rasbery Brandie

Take to a quart of Rasberries a quart of y<sup>e</sup> best Nancie Brandie. Infuse <sup>it</sup> 2 dayes in y<sup>e</sup> Brandy <sup>in</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hands Squeeze <sup>it</sup> out as hard as possibly you can, & <sup>then</sup> Straine it through a hair Sieve, & Sweeten it to y<sup>e</sup> taste. put it up in a little vessell & Stop it close, & draw it for y<sup>e</sup> use; there will be some bottlen<sup>g</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> Bottom



To a gallon & half of Rasberries brused, take 2 gallons of water  
lett it stand 6 hours & stir it well together & lett it stand 6 hours  
longer; & Run it throug a haire Cive pressing it gently w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup>  
hands; Turn it up & sent by & stop it close & Let it stand  
in a coole Cellar lett it be stoppt close till it do purge, & is past  
of stopping because of this is a great enemy to it, thus  
ordered lett it stand in yo<sup>r</sup> Cellar for a space of 3 weekes or 4  
month; & It will be cleare & & Bottle it; w<sup>h</sup> you first put  
It into yo<sup>r</sup> Vessell allow to every Gallon of Liqueur all of  
suger & when you Bottle it up put In as much more suger  
as will make 3<sup>th</sup> to every Gallon & Corke it up for yo<sup>r</sup> use.  
Lett yo<sup>r</sup> Rasberries be full ripe and gathered in dry weather

### To make Gilliflower Cowslip or Rasberrie Wine

Take of Soft water 6 gallons & boyle it to 3; put to  
it of Suger 6 lb & give it of one boyle more w<sup>th</sup> of Suger In  
it; have Ready 12 quart, of pickt cowslips Gilliflowers  
or Rasberries; y<sup>e</sup> pour of Liqueur skalding hot into yo<sup>r</sup> pott w<sup>h</sup> the  
flowers are In; & stir all together; Cover this close for 24 hours  
& Straine it out, & have ready a Tost of Brown bread toasted  
very dry & spread on both sides w<sup>th</sup> Ale yeast y<sup>e</sup> put this Tost  
In yo<sup>r</sup> pott of Liqueur covering it close for 12 hours; stirring it  
once In 3 hours; after this turn it Into a vessell you designe  
to keep it In; stop it close & Lett it stand for 3 weekes; & Let  
Bottle it w<sup>th</sup> an ounce of Suger in each Bottle, & if you please  
a Reason or 2; you may make Currant Gooseberrie or quince  
wine



Handwritten text, likely a signature or title, written in a cursive script. The text is mirrored across the page, suggesting it was written on the reverse side and is visible through the paper.



*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a cursive script, likely from the 18th or 19th century. The text is written in a single column across the upper half of the page.]*

*[A large, stylized signature or flourish, possibly reading 'Wm. Hill' or similar, written in dark ink.]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a cursive script, continuing from the upper section. The text is written in a single column across the middle section of the page.]*

*[A second large, stylized signature or flourish, similar in style to the one above, possibly reading 'Wm. Hill' or similar.]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a cursive script, continuing from the middle section. The text is written in a single column across the lower half of the page.]*



## 120<sup>m</sup> Newhouse To preserve Cyturns

Cut <sup>ye</sup> In pieces as big as you please & take out all <sup>ye</sup> Meats & throw <sup>ye</sup> pieces Into water as you cut <sup>ye</sup> off <sup>ye</sup> soft <sup>ye</sup> over a fire in a kettle to boyle quick & so let <sup>ye</sup> boyle till they be tender & take <sup>ye</sup> out & put <sup>ye</sup> Into cold water, & let <sup>ye</sup> lie till they be cold, & take <sup>ye</sup> Into a Cloath to dry, & put to <sup>ye</sup> as much Sirrup as will cover <sup>ye</sup> of double refined Sugar & put <sup>ye</sup> Cyturns in a pan & pour <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup upon <sup>ye</sup> boyling hott & so let <sup>ye</sup> lie till next day & take <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup & heat it hott & pour it on <sup>ye</sup> Cyturns againe, & so do 4 or 5 dayes till <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup be soaked through the Cyturns, & If <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup wast much & it do not cover <sup>ye</sup> Cyturns; add more Sugar to It when you boyle it, If it be not cleare Enough; & Last day if you heat <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup Let <sup>ye</sup> Cyturns stand over <sup>ye</sup> fire till they be through hott you may send it to a Table in <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup or lay it in Jolly of John Apples

## Consip Wine

Take 3 gallons of water; & 3 pound of good yewndre Sugar & whites of 3 Eggs beat to a froth put all together & set it to boyling & let it boyl an hour & halfe & scum it cleane & now & <sup>ye</sup> put In some cold water that <sup>ye</sup> quantitie may not boyle less for so long boyling & so let a cooling & w<sup>h</sup> it is cold take out a Spoonfull of <sup>ye</sup> best Ale yeast & therewith mix 3 ounce of <sup>ye</sup> Sirrup of <sup>ye</sup> Juice of Cyturns; & put it Into <sup>ye</sup> Liquor, & so on it w<sup>h</sup> all together & put to it a peck & halfe of Consips cut from <sup>ye</sup> bottoms & so let <sup>ye</sup> work together 3 dayes covered with a Cloath & Straine it & put it up in a white wine Cask w<sup>h</sup> stopp & lett it settle 3 or 4 weekes & bottle it & tie it close & keep it in a cool Cellar & in every Bottle put a little Lump of Sugar if you please!

## Apricock Wine

Take 3 of Sugar & 3 quarts of water let <sup>ye</sup> boyle together & take of all <sup>ye</sup> scum of risels; & put In 6<sup>th</sup> of Apricock pears & stoned & boyle till they be very tender & take <sup>ye</sup> up & w<sup>h</sup> <sup>ye</sup> be cold run <sup>ye</sup> through a Jolly Bag & Bottle it; you may If you please let it boyle one walm w<sup>h</sup> a Sprig of floured Cam<sup>er</sup> of Apricock are taken up)



# A Raison wine

40 121

Take 12 quart of water & 8 lb of Raisons of y<sup>e</sup> Sun stand & cut small  
one ounce of Mustard seed bruised, one ounce of clasp leaves cut in pieces  
& bruised a little in a stone Mortar put all these into a Runlet full for  
y<sup>e</sup> purpose, so let y<sup>e</sup> Runlet be top full, stop y<sup>e</sup> hole so close up  
y<sup>e</sup> no air can get In or go out, set it In a hott stove or near a warme  
Chymnie of wood or Charcole is burnt In; let it stand 6 dayes and  
night by an even heat, y<sup>e</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> day pour your liquor into a cleane  
Runlet holding as much as y<sup>e</sup> first, & Straine it from y<sup>e</sup> Ingre-  
dient through a cleane haire cloath in a press w<sup>th</sup> a little  
water put to y<sup>e</sup> Ingre-dient w<sup>th</sup> they grow dry & put it to your  
wine so In 7 dayes you will have a must or new wine; but  
not y<sup>e</sup> cl perfect so let y<sup>e</sup> Runlet down in a Cooler Collor, &  
put into y<sup>e</sup> Runlet 6 or 7 Spoonfull of Sack Clarret or  
white wine Lees but no more. It will last of one of those  
according to y<sup>e</sup> Mind of w<sup>th</sup> you have put In. so let it stand  
In y<sup>e</sup> Collor till it hath done working & draw it Into y<sup>e</sup>  
first Runlet & it will be a good Culler & as y<sup>e</sup> cleaf out as  
any Rall wine made from y<sup>e</sup> grapes, you may bottle it  
now If you please & put Into every bottle a lump of sugar  
as big as a hazell nut & cork it up

## Seamon

For 2 Gallons of Spring water well boyled put a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Juice  
of Seamons, & 3 lb of fine white sugar 6 Nutmeggs 3 peaces of Ginger a few  
Coriander seeds y<sup>e</sup> Rinds of 2 Seamons, this must be put Into an Earthen  
pott, & let it stand till it hath done working & stop it close, & let it  
fortnight, and Bottle it, & in every Bottle a lump of sugar & Bottle it  
w<sup>th</sup> Corks close

## Dock Ale

Take 8 Gallons of Ale & 4 lb of Barrance halfe a lb of Raisons  
halfe a lb of Triggs, 1 lb of Red Rock roots scraped & bruised a  
little In a Mortar halfe a doz on Nutmeggs bruised take 2 handfull  
of Brooklime & a good handfull of water Grosse, all this must be  
changed In y<sup>e</sup> Ale but not to touch y<sup>e</sup> Bottom of y<sup>e</sup> vessell, boyle  
y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> water first w<sup>th</sup> a handfull of Hopps, this is Excellent for clearing  
y<sup>e</sup> blood



122 La: Chumley The White Mead

Take a Gallon of water & 2<sup>lb</sup> of best honney. In a quantitie of 10 Gallons  
allow one Gallon over; set it over a cleare wood fire; & when the honney  
is dissolved w<sup>th</sup> stirring; put in 2 or 3 Whites of Eggs beat very well w<sup>th</sup> a  
Rod, Stir w<sup>th</sup> In w<sup>th</sup> a quick fire; make it boyle when you see it begin  
to break & if Scum rise up; put in some of y<sup>e</sup> old Gallon of water; &  
keep putting it In by a pint at a time & keep stirring so long as you  
see any Scum Rise; boyle it an hour a pace, after y<sup>e</sup> first Scumming  
put in Cloves Mace. Ginger of all an ounce. one handfull of Sweet  
Margorum & Sabine, a little Sweet Briar & a few lopps of Mint  
& when it hath boyled an hour straine it out Into a vessell to coole  
& put y<sup>e</sup> spices In againe but not y<sup>e</sup> herbs, & w<sup>th</sup> it is cold put it Into  
a deepe vessell to work In & have as many Toasts of Bread as will  
cover y<sup>e</sup> vessell take y<sup>e</sup> hol from y<sup>e</sup> fire & spread one Side w<sup>th</sup> goo.  
the yeast Lay y<sup>e</sup> Toads down wards, & so cover y<sup>e</sup> Side w<sup>th</sup> a Cloath, & 2 dayes  
after put in 2 quart of white wine. or 2 or 3 of a finer Leamon  
Sirrups of some of y<sup>e</sup> outside & pill and Cut it round as you do for a  
glass of wine if in 5 or 6 dayes you may turn it up; In hot wether  
sooner. Straine all y<sup>e</sup> things out, & let it stand in y<sup>e</sup> Cask a month  
then Bottle it

## Cowslip Wine

Take 3 Gallons of Spring water & put to it 6<sup>lb</sup> of Loafe Sugar  
Boyle this almost an hour; as y<sup>e</sup> Scum riseth take it off & pour  
it forth & set it a boiling; & when it is almost cold put in a spoon  
of good yeast, beat it w<sup>th</sup> 6 ounces of y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup of Cydon made of  
y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Cydonies & Laver it all together, & take 2 Gallon of Cloare  
ysick Cowslips, & crush y<sup>e</sup> In a mortar & immediately put y<sup>e</sup> Into  
y<sup>e</sup> Liquor stirring y<sup>e</sup> In; thus set y<sup>e</sup> stand 2 or 3 dayes, if it stand  
out y<sup>e</sup> flowers, through a haire Sieve, & put y<sup>e</sup> Liquor Into a Cask  
if will be full; w<sup>th</sup> it workes not over stop it close for 3 or 4 weeks  
& then draw it out Into Bottles, & in every Bottle put as much  
Sugar as a haffoll w<sup>th</sup> cork it w<sup>th</sup> good Corkes; If you cannot get  
Sirrup of Cydon take Sirrup of Leamon



## To make a kind of Matt drink P<sup>er</sup>skint<sup>way</sup> 123

Take a firk in of good Ale when it is 3 dayes old & make it after this manner, take 3 pintes of good honey & put it into a pan, & put to it 2 or 3 quartes of wort or new Ale & stir of honey well in, & set it on fire to clarifie & as it boyleth take of it 1/2 pottle, as cleane as you can till it lookes very cleare; & put in halfe of popp an ounce of Cloves & 20 Nutmegs beat & well & boyle it in 1/2 pottle. Clarified Liquor, If of Liquor be not enough to boyle the spices in put in a quart of Ale, & for to it, put 2 ounces of Anniseeds & as much Licorish when it is boyled let it stand to coole, & if uncover y<sup>e</sup> firk of Ale & pour it into y<sup>e</sup> Ale & work it well together, you must let it stand uncovered.

La: Compton

## Cock Ale

Take a cock flea him & if you maye him, & coat him in a mortar bones & all, & steepe him all night in a pottle of sack, & if turn it into 10 Gallons of Ale before y<sup>e</sup> Ale hath quite done working, w<sup>ch</sup> is of Reasons of y<sup>e</sup> simple Stone & coat in a mortar w<sup>ch</sup> a quarter of a pound sliced & beat in a mortar put all into y<sup>e</sup> Barrell & stop it up close for 5 dayes and afterwards Bottle it & after 6 or 7 dayes drink it.

## Another Cock Ale

Take 2 Large Capons year boyle y<sup>e</sup> on a soft fire for the space of an hour till all y<sup>e</sup> blood be gone out, & in y<sup>e</sup> Leach a pill of a Sweet Leamon or a good part of a Cydon; & w<sup>ch</sup> a strong Knife Mince of 2 Capons bones & all as small as ordinary Minced meat, & put it into a large Boullon bag, & take a Kidderkin boot & well soaped, & before y<sup>e</sup> Ale hath done working put in y<sup>e</sup> Boullon Bag, & let it lye 3 dayes & 3 night, leaving y<sup>e</sup> Boullon hold open to work out of it, stop y<sup>e</sup> Bung hold 2 dayes & if dray it out & Bottle it; you may drink it well after 2 dayes Bolling; it will keep good 6 weekes & is good against a Consumption.



# 124 To make Elderberry Wine

Ln To every 2 Gallons of water take 20<sup>lb</sup> of Mallico Raisins & Rhubarb very small but first let y<sup>e</sup> Cornes very cleane, y<sup>e</sup> water must be extremely well boyled & put upon y<sup>e</sup> Raisins boyling hott, & if it must steepe 10 dayes stirring y<sup>e</sup> quice aday, & keeping it close covered & passe y<sup>e</sup> Liquor through a haire Sieve, have in readinesse 6 pintes of Elderberry Juice w<sup>ch</sup> must be infused, as for y<sup>e</sup> Jolly of Curacao y<sup>e</sup> cleare only being taken put it cold to y<sup>e</sup> Liquor stirring y<sup>e</sup> well together, then turn it & stop it up, & let it stand in a warme place 6 weekes or 2 monthes y<sup>e</sup> Bottle it

# Ln To make Quince Wine

Take y<sup>e</sup> Quince & wipe y<sup>e</sup> rind very cleane y<sup>e</sup> grate y<sup>e</sup> on a large grater as now y<sup>e</sup> corers as you can but lea none of y<sup>e</sup> hard w<sup>ch</sup> is about y<sup>e</sup> cores go into y<sup>e</sup> roste, & straine y<sup>e</sup> into an Earthen pott, & to a Gallon of Liquor putt 2<sup>lb</sup> of fine Rasse Sugar, stir it till y<sup>e</sup> Sugar be dissolved, & cover it close & stir it no more, but lett it stand 24 hours & by y<sup>e</sup> time it will be cleare enough to bottle: you must take it out of y<sup>e</sup> pott w<sup>ch</sup> a Chaney dish or a silver Ladle for y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pot must not be stir for feare of mixing y<sup>e</sup> selling

Let y<sup>e</sup> Quince be very ripe this will keep but a yeare good











11015115. 2. 20.



# To Dresse a Carp

Take a Carp & Scale him while hee is alive & cut him a hohart of  
laile upon y<sup>e</sup> side to make y<sup>e</sup> blood com out, Sove y<sup>e</sup> blood & put it  
in y<sup>e</sup> Liver into y<sup>e</sup> Stomack, Let y<sup>e</sup> pan be Just full for y<sup>e</sup> fish; &  
when it is Redd put him Into y<sup>e</sup> pan, & put to It a quart of Claret  
wine 3 Anchovis Mulmoy quartered & Some whole Maco & 2  
Races of Ginger sliced Salt & a Bundell of Sweet herbs & 2 Onions  
sliced & piled, so boyle it & cut Sippits to Lay all over y<sup>e</sup> dish  
& if y<sup>e</sup> Carp is Redd put Into It halfe a lb of very good  
good Butter, & shake it In y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur till it be melted, take out  
y<sup>e</sup> Bundell of herbs, & pour it all over y<sup>e</sup> Carp & Sippits w<sup>th</sup> good  
Stirre of Slices of Lemon, to garnish Both y<sup>e</sup> fish & y<sup>e</sup> dish  
also use Some Barberries

# To Dresse Pike Tench or Carp

You must have either of these Fishes alive &  
let blood about y<sup>e</sup> Loor fin; Let y<sup>e</sup> blood run Into warm  
Vinegar, & Stir y<sup>e</sup> blood if it do not clott together, y<sup>e</sup> cut y<sup>e</sup> fish  
down y<sup>e</sup> Back & afterwards, & afterwards In hand some y<sup>e</sup> pieces  
& Lay y<sup>e</sup> In warm Vinegar till you dish it; y<sup>e</sup> take as much  
Claret wine as will cover y<sup>e</sup> fish, having the other things ready  
w<sup>th</sup> 3 or 4 Shallots piled & cut In pieces, a Race or 2 of Ginger  
serapt & cut an old Onion & mulmoy cut In pieces & Bundle  
of herbs, y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Some Salt put all together & boyle it, you must  
be carefull if you do not break y<sup>e</sup> gall, keep all y<sup>e</sup> Intraills of  
y<sup>e</sup> fish & boyle it, & w<sup>th</sup> all is Ready take it up, have a Chafin  
dish ready w<sup>th</sup> Colde & Lay y<sup>e</sup> fish In It y<sup>e</sup> take out y<sup>e</sup> Mill Liver  
& Garlicke & all y<sup>e</sup> other things, Leave only y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur to use; y<sup>e</sup>  
mix y<sup>e</sup> Inward, & put y<sup>e</sup> Into y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> blood w<sup>th</sup> a spoonfull  
or 2 of y<sup>e</sup> Chippings of Bread sifted, being boyled before a quarter  
of an hour; put In y<sup>e</sup> lb of very good Butter, & Some Slices of Lemon  
& shake it till it be thick, Lay Some Sippits in y<sup>e</sup> dish, & pour y<sup>e</sup> same  
all over y<sup>e</sup> dish & serve it up hott. If it be a Carp you must rub of  
y<sup>e</sup> Scales with Salt before you Let it Blood



First wash y<sup>e</sup> Salmon very well In water, & put It Into a dish w.  
a pint of white wine & a handfull of Salt, Let it Lie a quarter of an  
hour; & make y<sup>e</sup> Rettle Boile w.<sup>th</sup> water, & put therein at least a pint  
of white wine Vinegar w.<sup>th</sup> a Little time Rosemary Sweetmarjorum  
& 3 or 4 Bay leaves & a handfull of Salt; first Let all boyle, & put  
in y<sup>e</sup> Salmon w.<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Vinegar; & take 2<sup>lb</sup> of Sweet Butter, 2 yolks of  
Eggs 2 Anchovies, a Little sliced Leamon without y<sup>e</sup> pills, some  
Redd Vinegar, & a little of y<sup>e</sup> Broth y<sup>e</sup> fish was Boiled In, put this  
over y<sup>e</sup> fire & Stir it till it be thick, & y<sup>e</sup> Anchovies dissolved, with  
a quart of Cyffers & shrimps Lay y<sup>e</sup> Salmon in y<sup>e</sup> dish & pour this  
sauc<sup>e</sup> ouer w.<sup>th</sup> Sippils, & garnish y<sup>e</sup> dish w.<sup>th</sup> Leamons

## To Ster a Carp

Take as much white wine as you think will boyle A  
Carp & a Little vinegar time & Leamon pills, some 6 Anchovies  
drest 6 Onions In Little quarters, w.<sup>th</sup> this boyles up to y<sup>e</sup> top of y<sup>e</sup>  
Rettle have ready y<sup>e</sup> Carp, & put it Into y<sup>e</sup> Rettle blood, & all  
Let it boyle till you think it be enough, & take up y<sup>e</sup> Carp and  
put It Into a dish & let it a steroyng w.<sup>th</sup> 2 or 3 Spoonfull of Broth  
y<sup>e</sup> straine y<sup>e</sup> Broth through a Cullon or & let it a boylng againe  
w.<sup>th</sup> a quart of a<sup>lb</sup> of good Butter & some cyffers In y<sup>e</sup> Liquor A  
Clove or 2 Some Mac<sup>e</sup> a Little yinger Let it boyle till together  
as fast as you can till y<sup>e</sup> Liquor be halfe boyled away, & brow it 2  
or 3 times as you would do Butters d<sup>e</sup> so Lay y<sup>e</sup> Carpin y<sup>e</sup> dish  
with Sippils



## To Colloer Beefe

Take a thin piece of Stand Beefe & Strip of y<sup>e</sup> Skin to y<sup>e</sup> end  
 Beat it w<sup>th</sup> a Rouling pin, w<sup>ch</sup> dissolve a quart of Salt y<sup>e</sup> water in 3  
 quarts of pump water; Straine & put your Beefe into It, & let  
 it lie 2 dayes turning it some times; y<sup>e</sup> take a quart of an  
 ounce of good Cloves a good Nutmeg a little mace; & a little  
 white pepper, all pounded well, a good hand full of lime. Shred  
 mixe altogether, & shew it all over y<sup>e</sup> Beefe; & Lay downe  
 y<sup>e</sup> Skin againe, y<sup>e</sup> Reule it up Close & as hard as you can tie  
 it w<sup>th</sup> tape; & put to it a pint of Claret, & halfe a pint of  
 Claret & so Bake it w<sup>th</sup> Brown Bread, & as it comes out  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Oven press out y<sup>e</sup> Gravy w<sup>th</sup> a sightly .



*[Faint, illegible handwritten text, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is arranged in several horizontal lines across the page.]*



## To Collor Beefe

Take a flank of Beefe & thinne and Cut off; of what Largeness  
 you please to have it; & make Brine for it of Common Salt  
 & some Salt y<sup>e</sup> water & pump water as Stronge as will breake an Egge  
 & put In y<sup>e</sup> Beefe & let it Lie 4 or 5 dayes according to y<sup>e</sup> thickness  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Beefe; & Shift it once Into fresh Brine in y<sup>e</sup> time, & take it  
 out & dry it and take off y<sup>e</sup> Skin, & Season it w<sup>th</sup> Cloves mace  
 Nutmeggs white pepper & Sweet Herbs shred small & gash it w<sup>th</sup>  
 a knife if it may Receive Seasoning, & let it be pretty high  
 Seasoned & make it in a round Collor bound w<sup>th</sup> lappes & put  
 Into a pott w<sup>th</sup> some Clarred wine & a little suet at y<sup>e</sup> Top Cover  
 y<sup>e</sup> pott w<sup>th</sup> Brown y<sup>e</sup>ast, & Bake it w<sup>th</sup> Household Bread: if it  
 be Large Collor it will take 6 hours Baking, w<sup>th</sup> it is very  
 tender take it out, & w<sup>th</sup> it is almost cold bind it a little faster  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Collor may be Close!

Mrs. C. Souler  
 Yesterday



Take a white Log of voile of a Cow Calfe cut Into y<sup>e</sup> shape of  
a Collor boat it w<sup>th</sup> a Rouling pin that it may be tender, &  
take one ounce of popp halfe an ounce of Cloves or Less; halfe  
an ounce of Ginger all pum; take Sweet Margerum & lime. A  
y<sup>e</sup> pretty deale cut y<sup>e</sup> very small & put of to y<sup>e</sup> Spice; & a little  
Seasoning pill Chincow Salt, work y<sup>e</sup> very small y<sup>e</sup> Sardil but not  
w<sup>th</sup> 2 big Lards, & boyle y<sup>e</sup> Lards in y<sup>e</sup> herbs & Spice; cut y<sup>e</sup> out  
In y<sup>e</sup> fashion of y<sup>e</sup> Bacon & lay in y<sup>e</sup> Voile rolling it in y<sup>e</sup>  
Spice & Season it well & roule it up hard w<sup>th</sup> Tap<sup>e</sup> & put  
it Into an Earthen pott w<sup>th</sup> Bay Leaves & a lb of Butter to make  
it Jolly cover it w<sup>th</sup> court paste & bake it w<sup>th</sup> house hold bread  
& w<sup>th</sup> it is cold put y<sup>e</sup> pott Into warme water till you think y<sup>e</sup>  
Jolly be molled but no longer; & Straine it & keep it cold  
garnish y<sup>e</sup> Collor all over; Save y<sup>e</sup> Butter & pour it hot all  
over y<sup>e</sup> Collor Stick Bay Leaves In it before you pour y<sup>e</sup>  
Butter on set it upright & pour y<sup>e</sup> Butter on it

## Changed Beefe

Take y<sup>e</sup> Brine w<sup>th</sup> Bay Salt till it beare an Eggs &  
when it is cold put In y<sup>e</sup> Beefe & let it lie ten dayes  
& take it out & set it to run & boyle y<sup>e</sup> Brine againe, &  
w<sup>th</sup> it is cold put In y<sup>e</sup> Beefe againe for 10 or 12 dayes longer  
& take it out & rub it w<sup>th</sup> Salt & hang it over wood smoke to dry

## A Pig Pye

Take a pig 3 weekes old & cut it in little pieces & boyle it  
& let it lie till it be cold, & take cloves mace popp & salt, &  
Season it therewith & some sweet herbs & Chives shread small  
amongst y<sup>e</sup> Seasoning, & ad to y<sup>e</sup> meal fine. Slices of Bacon and  
one lb of Saffages, 1 quart of a lb of Butter on y<sup>e</sup> top of y<sup>e</sup> Pigg  
& w<sup>th</sup> it is baked take halfe a pint of Gravy, a quart of a lb of  
Butter & Anchovis moll all this very thick cut up y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> &  
pour it in & shake it together & serve it up y<sup>e</sup> Pig must be first  
flead after it is parboyled



## Sassages

Take a Leg of good Pork & cut out all y<sup>e</sup> fatt & skins & mince all y<sup>e</sup> fine very well & fine, & put to it 5 lb of Beef Suit, one halfe of it shread very small amongst y<sup>e</sup> pork; y<sup>e</sup> other y<sup>e</sup> mince small but not so very fine; y<sup>e</sup> put In 2 handfull of Sage finely shread w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 10 Eggs & y<sup>e</sup> whites of 5 so season it to y<sup>e</sup> last w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pepper & Salt & y<sup>e</sup> work it like y<sup>e</sup> past & y<sup>e</sup> keep y<sup>e</sup> for y<sup>e</sup> use; w<sup>th</sup> you dry y<sup>e</sup> you must rub y<sup>e</sup> out into Sassages, & grateed bread & Search vit, & roll up y<sup>e</sup> Sassages In it, & have y<sup>e</sup> pan very hott w<sup>th</sup> Butter, & so out y<sup>e</sup> If you like it you may put In Nutmeggs Cloves & Mace

## Sassages another way

Take a Leg of young Pork & cut away all y<sup>e</sup> fatt very cleane & cut it into very thin slices & put to it 5 lb of Beef Suit mince y<sup>e</sup> Pork & Suit so small that it will mix like y<sup>e</sup> past & season it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pepper & y<sup>e</sup> ounce; 1/2 of an ounce of Mace & as much Cloves finely beaten, a good handfull of Sage shread very small w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 10 Eggs & y<sup>e</sup> whites of 5 & as much Salt as you think fitt, so work it all well together & If you please fill y<sup>e</sup> in Hoggs guts, but boyle y<sup>e</sup> not till you use y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> are Todder boyle y<sup>e</sup> or you may fry y<sup>e</sup> & not boyle y<sup>e</sup>

## Beefe Mamode

Take any lean piece of Beefe & cut It in y<sup>e</sup> rotty big pieces, beat y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> back of y<sup>e</sup> knife very well & tender & Lay y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> Bacon Seasoned w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pepper & Salt, y<sup>e</sup> Lay y<sup>e</sup> Into y<sup>e</sup> slow pan w<sup>th</sup> water & broth & let it slow sear w<sup>th</sup> for 5 or 6 hours, let it slow very gently lest it should be tender, y<sup>e</sup> put In a pint of Clarret wine a little Vinegar, 4 Bay leaves a good deal of white pepper, a bunch of sweet herbs, an onion shread small & put in 1/2 lb of Butter 2 Anchovis. slow all these together Rub y<sup>e</sup> dish w<sup>th</sup> Shallot Lay in y<sup>e</sup> Meat & y<sup>e</sup> pour on y<sup>e</sup> Broth



## Sassages another way. 135

Take 1 lb of <sup>the</sup> leanest veale cut into little bitts take a quarton of  
ale of Boefe Shit & 1 lb of Bacon bolke cut small & beat it in a mortar  
till it be like y<sup>e</sup> past, & as you pound it pick out y<sup>e</sup> strings & season  
it, w<sup>th</sup> foal spices of all sorts, & a good handfull of Sweet herbs: bo-  
fure of Sage & 2 Anchovis beat well in; an Onian Chopt small, all  
this must be beat well together w<sup>th</sup> salt, & 2 Eggs whites & yolkes  
lett y<sup>e</sup> herbs be Chopt small & w<sup>th</sup> they are beat enough lett  
it lie awhile & Role it up In floriz

## A Good sauce for a Hare

Take y<sup>e</sup> hare & stuff y<sup>e</sup> belly w<sup>th</sup> Sweet herbs & a few shallots  
& cast it w<sup>th</sup> Milk till it be halfe roasted, & cast it w<sup>th</sup> Butter till it  
be redde, y<sup>e</sup> draw it & take out y<sup>e</sup> herbs & Straine out y<sup>e</sup> Juice  
between two trenchers Into a Sauce pan & put to it a good deale  
of butter a little Mustard halfe Nutmeg grated, one Anchovis  
shake all together & put it to y<sup>e</sup> Hare & so serve it up

## To Dresse a Pig

Take a Pig to flea of y<sup>e</sup> Skin up to y<sup>e</sup> Neck, & cut the  
Pig of from y<sup>e</sup> Skin Into 4 quartons y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> Skin w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> head  
at it & show it up w<sup>th</sup> a pudding in it, w<sup>th</sup> must be made w<sup>th</sup> a quart  
of Cream 6 Eggs 3 penny Lobes grated, a good handfull of Sweet  
herbs shred small, 1/2 lb of Currance & a little Nutmeg & Sugar; y<sup>e</sup>  
set it Into y<sup>e</sup> oven w<sup>th</sup> it is Baked send it to y<sup>e</sup> Table w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> quartons  
about y<sup>e</sup> Pig like Lambes



## 136 To Roast a Leg of Mutton to eat cold

Take a Leg of Mutton & take as much Lard as you think convenient  
 to lard it cut y<sup>e</sup> Lard in Long y<sup>e</sup> pieces & Season y<sup>e</sup> Mutton w<sup>th</sup>  
 beaten cloves mace pepper Nutmeg & bay Salt & beaton Small  
 y<sup>e</sup> Lard lime y<sup>e</sup> onion & Sweet Margerum Onion & if outside  
 of a Leamon shred all those very Small & mix y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Lard  
 & lard y<sup>e</sup> Mutton thereto. If any of y<sup>e</sup> herbs be soft & y<sup>e</sup> Spices  
 put y<sup>e</sup> on y<sup>e</sup> Leg of Mutton; lay a dish Lay 2 Slices over y<sup>e</sup>  
 dish to keepe y<sup>e</sup> Mutton from sopping in y<sup>e</sup> Gravy & off all y<sup>e</sup>  
 droppes from it, Set It In y<sup>e</sup> Oven to roast turne it once but  
 Cast it not at all w<sup>th</sup> it is tender enough take it out & set it by  
 till it be cold & w<sup>th</sup> you serve it In have 2 or 3 Sauces of  
 Mustard & Sugar; & Some whole Leamons in y<sup>e</sup> dish & Lawrell  
 Leaves/

## To Roast Oysters R

Take y<sup>e</sup> Largest Oysters y<sup>e</sup> you can get, & as you open y<sup>e</sup> Save  
 y<sup>e</sup> Liquor very cleane from y<sup>e</sup> Gravel & flay out y<sup>e</sup> Oysters  
 from y<sup>e</sup> liquor & set y<sup>e</sup> over y<sup>e</sup> fire & feed y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a little  
 of their owne Liquor, & w<sup>th</sup> they are cold draw halfe a dozen of  
 Sawdrough from y<sup>e</sup> Oyster, Season y<sup>e</sup> Lard w<sup>th</sup> cloves mace  
 pepper & Salt, & take 2 Little Spitts & roast y<sup>e</sup> in y<sup>e</sup> Roasting bast  
 w<sup>th</sup> a duckewie Sauce & some of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of y<sup>e</sup> Oysters, & let y<sup>e</sup>  
 drop In y<sup>e</sup> dish of Sauce, & w<sup>th</sup> they be Enough dust y<sup>e</sup> over w<sup>th</sup>  
 grated Bread & bast y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> some butter & take y<sup>e</sup> Liquor under  
 y<sup>e</sup> blow of y<sup>e</sup> fath & squeeze in some Juice of Leamons, & warm  
 it & drare y<sup>e</sup> Oysters & Lay y<sup>e</sup> In a Margeron dish with y<sup>e</sup>  
 Sauce/

R



# A Friggacie of Chickens Rabits or Pigeons 137

Take any one of these cut in small pieces & drye their bones a little & season w<sup>th</sup> pepper & salt & frye in sweet Butter & take a piece of Butter & put in a pan w<sup>th</sup> 2 time w<sup>th</sup> half a pint of Onion water, & set it to fry in the water till they looke very white, & put in a piece of Butter & shake it well together & take 2 Anchovis & dissolve in white wine & the yolkes of 3 Eggs beat w<sup>th</sup> wine & the anchovis & put in a piece of Butter & his sweet more: Into y<sup>e</sup> pan w<sup>th</sup> a little Nutmeg & a piece of Lemon, & some sweet herbs Shred small, then shake all well together till it be thick, you may fry some balls of forc Meale & shake w<sup>th</sup> well among of Rest, & send it up w<sup>th</sup> Shift Lemon.

## Scotch Collops

Take a Leg of Veale & cut it out in thin Collops & lay w<sup>th</sup> Bacon so put in a pan & frye up an & let it frye in their own Gravy till it be pretty brown, & put in a piece of sweet Butter & half a pint of Onion Water & make y<sup>e</sup> Sauce, a pint of Clarrett three Anchovis an onion stuck w<sup>th</sup> Cloves a blade or 2 of Mace. Nutmeg sliced a quarter of a pint of Strong Gravy, so put a piece of Butter into y<sup>e</sup> pan & all of other things & shake w<sup>th</sup> well together over a good fire till they grow thick & send it up w<sup>th</sup> Slices of Lemon & frye Balls if you please & a pint of Custard & some Slices of Bacon curled by a fire.



## To Roast a Shoulder of Mutton

Take a Shoulder of Mutton & cut off both flaps of it may  
 Look like a Shoulder of Venison & take up a few Sampson &  
 a little Onion & a small & stuff a Shoulder of Mutton in every  
 place; & where ever you put this Stuffing In; w<sup>th</sup> a Spoon y<sup>e</sup> some  
 in some of y<sup>e</sup> Liquor of y<sup>e</sup> Sampson so Lay it to y<sup>e</sup> fire & set under  
 it a dish with some Clarret wine & butter to baste it, but not till  
 y<sup>e</sup> Mutton be y<sup>e</sup> pretty dry, & begin to baste it, & take a few Carrots  
 & some Onion & boyle y<sup>e</sup> together w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Shoulder is Roasted Enough  
 hold it over y<sup>e</sup> dish y<sup>e</sup> Onion & Carrot is In, & stab it w<sup>th</sup>  
 a Knife y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Gravy may Run out in to y<sup>e</sup> Carrot & Onion  
 & Lay y<sup>e</sup> Mutton Into a Dish pour y<sup>e</sup> Sauce too it  
 & bring y<sup>e</sup> Juice of an Orange or Lemon too it, & garnish  
 y<sup>e</sup> dish w<sup>th</sup> Lemon & send it up

w<sup>th</sup> wine

## Frigacie of Cold Roast Beefe

ut y<sup>e</sup> Beefe in very thin slices take a ham full of y<sup>e</sup> parsley  
 & a very small cut an Onion in quarters & put y<sup>e</sup> all  
 together in a frying pan; w<sup>th</sup> a good piece of Butter & a good  
 quantitie of strong Broth & as much Salt as will season it;  
 & let it stow gently for a quarter of an hour, & take y<sup>e</sup>  
 yolkes of 3 or 4 Eggs & beat y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> some Carrot or gravie  
 & a little Vinegar & throw y<sup>e</sup> Into y<sup>e</sup> pan & shake it till it  
 grow thick & Rub your dish w<sup>th</sup> Shallot & send it up

## Stewed Beefe

ut y<sup>e</sup> Beefe in slices very thick & put y<sup>e</sup> Into y<sup>e</sup> stew  
 pan w<sup>th</sup> as much water as will cover y<sup>e</sup> & put In a good  
 quantitie of Salt, a good dole of white pepper Onions a good  
 quantitie Leekes & Sweet herbs a good quantitie, If you have  
 a mind to alter it & make a hog podge on it, & put Carrots  
 & turnips cut In small pieces & stow y<sup>e</sup> on y<sup>e</sup> Lippin  
 in y<sup>e</sup> dish & pour y<sup>e</sup> Broth & meat over y<sup>e</sup>



## To Souce all kind of foule 49 139

Take y<sup>e</sup> Season w<sup>th</sup> well w<sup>th</sup> Cloves & mace. Ginger & pepper  
& salt; Boyle y<sup>e</sup> In white wine & water & 2 or 3 bay leaves  
& some blades of Mace & salt In It & keep y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> their liquor  
w<sup>th</sup> you Boyle y<sup>e</sup> In 2 or 3 dayes or longer as you y<sup>e</sup> loafe  
of y<sup>e</sup> liquor be halfe wine & halfe water & so Let y<sup>e</sup> foule  
be in y<sup>e</sup> liquor hot not taking it out at all;

## To Dresse a Soune of Mutton

Take a Soune of Mutton & cut it In Joynts & boile it w<sup>th</sup>  
a Bouling in a fry w<sup>th</sup> Butter, & take it up & fry some  
parsley; w<sup>th</sup> wipe y<sup>e</sup> pan & put In lay y<sup>e</sup> parsley againe; &  
then a little pepper & salt over it, Take y<sup>e</sup> yolkes of 2 Eggs  
& beat y<sup>e</sup> well, & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> mix halfe a pint of water, & hold it  
over y<sup>e</sup> fire & put in y<sup>e</sup> Mutton & shake y<sup>e</sup> pan till itt  
grow thick & y<sup>e</sup> serve in a little Soapone & then the  
y<sup>e</sup> parsley about y<sup>e</sup> dish & serve it up

## An Ode Pye

Put y<sup>e</sup> Eggs In short pieces & take a little pepper & salt Cloves  
mace & Nutmeg beat & so Season y<sup>e</sup> & put Into y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> of salt of  
Butter & y<sup>e</sup> yolkes of 4 hard Eggs w<sup>th</sup> salt, & w<sup>th</sup> you salt It Into y<sup>e</sup> Oven  
put In a quart or of a pint of white wine & w<sup>th</sup> it is baked take y<sup>e</sup>  
Yolkes of 4 Eggs & beat y<sup>e</sup> very well & put y<sup>e</sup> Into y<sup>e</sup> pye & shake  
it well & set It Into y<sup>e</sup> Oven a little while

## To Dry Neales Tongues

Take y<sup>e</sup> fatter & youngest Tongues & make a brine of Bay  
salt & salt water so strong as will boare an Egg & let y<sup>e</sup> Tongues lye  
In y<sup>e</sup> Brine a week; & take y<sup>e</sup> out & Rub y<sup>e</sup> salt In y<sup>e</sup> & mould y<sup>e</sup> as  
y<sup>e</sup> doe dough, & give y<sup>e</sup> a Twist or 2 & stick y<sup>e</sup> out, & take halfe  
y<sup>e</sup> Brine & Lay y<sup>e</sup> Tongues in y<sup>e</sup> Bottom of y<sup>e</sup> Tubb & pour y<sup>e</sup>  
Brine on & Lay a Boord over y<sup>e</sup> & a leaden weight to keep it  
downe, so Let y<sup>e</sup> lye for a fortnight, & take y<sup>e</sup> out & hang them  
where they be very hott In y<sup>e</sup> Chimney where you find y<sup>e</sup> dry y<sup>e</sup>  
might before you take y<sup>e</sup> down, take a peck of Sawdust & shrother  
it under y<sup>e</sup> & then you may take y<sup>e</sup> down & hang y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> house



## To Sauce a Pig

Take a good fat Pig about 3 weeks old. Scald it very well & open  
 & wash him cleane from his blood, & bone him very hand somly  
 taking as little meat away w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> bone as you can, & y<sup>e</sup> some dainty  
 Sweet herbs, as Sweet Marjoram lime. Rosemary Saffron & like  
 shred very small mingled w<sup>th</sup> Nutmegs sliced very thin all, & a little  
 mace & pepper & a little salt, & as you Roll it up in fashion of  
 a Collar of Braund shew betwixt & only fowle some of those herbs  
 so ordered & it lie it up In a Roasting Dish, & boyle it tender in this  
 Liquor <sup>made</sup> as followeth; Take a pint of halfe of white wine & a pint of  
 halfe of Excellent wine. Vinegar, or good Bergis, & a pint of  
 Spring water & a hand full of salt; put in y<sup>e</sup> pig after it is tyed up  
 & boyle it till it be tender & take it up w<sup>th</sup> it is cold take it out of y<sup>e</sup>  
 Bag & keep it In y<sup>e</sup> Liquor it was boyled In, a fine fat Pig will  
 make 2 Collars you may Eat it w<sup>th</sup> Vinegar & Sugar

## French Potage

Take a piece of a Leg of Veale & a piece of a Leg of Mutton  
 & a piece of Beef & put it Into a pot aboyling; & w<sup>th</sup> it is boyled  
 to a very brown Strong Broth take out y<sup>e</sup> meat & put In  
 Pigeons & patted Cox Combs & Saffages of forest Meats put in  
 Sonell a Bundell of Sweet herbs & some Spinnage of each of  
 hand full & 20 or 30 Sparrow grasses & some large Mace & a  
 little Bergis & break In 2 or 3 yolkes of eggs, & shake y<sup>e</sup> well  
 together & serve <sup>it</sup> up w<sup>th</sup> some tops of Bread

## To Cook To Eat Cold

Take a fat Stubble goose & salt it within & without & so let  
 it lie a week & so hang it over a Smoake of a wood fire in a  
 Chimney & let it be hot, & w<sup>th</sup> it is dry take it down & boyle it  
 & serve it up Cold w<sup>th</sup> Connyng or Colled Beefe or any such  
 cold Meats



This image shows a blank, aged, cream-colored page, likely an endpaper or flyleaf of a book. The paper has a slightly textured appearance with some minor discoloration and faint smudges. A vertical crease is visible near the left edge. The text from the reverse side of the page is faintly visible through the paper, appearing as ghosting of the original text.



## To Roast a Shoulder of Mutton In Blood

Take some blood from a Sheep as you do for y<sup>e</sup> ddings  
cut of y<sup>e</sup> bone. to y<sup>e</sup> knuckel & beat y<sup>e</sup> shoulder pretty well w<sup>th</sup> a  
Roundling y<sup>e</sup> in day. It In y<sup>e</sup> blood whilst It is warm & let it be  
In y<sup>e</sup> blood all night. & take some Beefe suit shrod small &  
some white bread grated a little y<sup>e</sup> pop & salt & nutmegg  
& a little thyme shrod very small mix all those w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> blood  
& beat all those In a Mortar w<sup>th</sup> a knife raise up y<sup>e</sup> skin & flesh  
of y<sup>e</sup> shoulder of Mutton on y<sup>e</sup> back in so dill place & stuff  
it w<sup>th</sup> this & tie a Shoops clall close about it & so Roast it; it will  
take more time in Roasting y<sup>e</sup> an ordinary shoulder of mutton  
send it up In it owne gravie!

## Beefe Stamado to eat Cold

You must take a thick piece of Buttock Beefe w<sup>th</sup> out skin  
bone or fatt, it must be very good Beefe; beat it till it be  
very tender & day to break In sunder & an it well w<sup>th</sup> Bacon  
of Bacon must be seasoned w<sup>th</sup> vinegar pop & salt, & put y<sup>e</sup>  
Beefe up in an oaten pan upon a little fire y<sup>e</sup> put no  
water In but cover it y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Name may fall In a game, & y<sup>e</sup>  
will be liquor enough to stow it, it must be very close  
covered & y<sup>e</sup> Beefe very well seasoned w<sup>th</sup> pop & salt &  
some Cloves & so it is stowd enough take it out of y<sup>e</sup> sauce  
white it is hot & so draine it & eat it when it is cold

## To Dress a Pike

Take a pike Rub his skin of white hoes Livers w<sup>th</sup> Bay salt  
& you have Cleare y<sup>e</sup> out side Lay him in a large dish, open  
him if you break not y<sup>e</sup> Gall Lay y<sup>e</sup> pike In y<sup>e</sup> stow-  
pan as fast as you can w<sup>th</sup> her whole or cut In y<sup>e</sup> side &  
pour upon it a pint of white wine vinegar, or more or less  
according to y<sup>e</sup> Largeness of y<sup>e</sup> dish of fish salt y<sup>e</sup> fish well  
In y<sup>e</sup> Infuse, while this is doing have ready some white wine  
w<sup>th</sup> some salt ginger Nutmeg Onion Water & Cloves of Garlic  
a bunch of herbs as Sweet Marjoram Rosemary some  
Leamon Lill



## To Roast a Pike

193

Take y<sup>e</sup> pike & scour of y<sup>e</sup> skin take out y<sup>e</sup> entrails &ard it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Backs of pickled herrings have a sharp bodkin to make y<sup>e</sup> holes,  
Take y<sup>e</sup> some great Oysters & Claret wine season it w<sup>th</sup> pepper, salt  
& Nutmegs stuff y<sup>e</sup> Belly of y<sup>e</sup> pike w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Oysters, & intermingle  
y<sup>e</sup> some sweet herbs & some onion & stuff all into y<sup>e</sup> Belly of y<sup>e</sup>  
pike, & have 2 sticks ready made flat to tie it to y<sup>e</sup> spith, baste  
y<sup>e</sup> pike w<sup>th</sup> Butter Claret wine & Anchovie, when y<sup>e</sup> pike is  
Roasted Rip up y<sup>e</sup> Belly of It y<sup>e</sup> Oysters will be y<sup>e</sup> same but  
y<sup>e</sup> herbs must be taken out

## To Roast a Goose after y<sup>e</sup> Reshiring way:

Take a pint of Great Oatmeal & steep it w<sup>th</sup> white wine,  
one onion shred small 2 Large yppons shred small take a  
quantity of Currance & a few picked Barberries some Cloves  
Mace & pepper & so put y<sup>e</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> goose Belly before it be  
spitted, & so y<sup>e</sup> Goose is Roasted cut it up & take out all the  
Oatmeal, & put it into a very cleane frying pan & give  
it 2 or 3 turns over y<sup>e</sup> fire w<sup>th</sup> a little of y<sup>e</sup> gravie of y<sup>e</sup> dripping  
pan & some Sugar if you please & send In y<sup>e</sup> dish & y<sup>e</sup> quarters over  
y<sup>e</sup>

## To Roast a Capon w<sup>th</sup> Oysters

Take y<sup>e</sup> Marrow of one Bone & a few oysters & put  
y<sup>e</sup> into y<sup>e</sup> Belly of y<sup>e</sup> Capon w<sup>th</sup> a little grated Bread  
Crack & y<sup>e</sup> Sauce w<sup>th</sup> some of y<sup>e</sup> Gravie of y<sup>e</sup> Capon



Take y<sup>e</sup> best Pease & boyle y<sup>e</sup> very longe & steame y<sup>e</sup> through  
a Callender & put y<sup>e</sup> Broth Into a Cloane pott againe & put  
In y<sup>e</sup> of good Butter & a handfull of Capers sliced, & throw In some  
Cloves & Mace & a handfull of dry Mints (or good Mints) & season  
it w<sup>th</sup> Salt & lett it over y<sup>e</sup> fire & boyle it an hour & halfe then  
Cover y<sup>e</sup> dish w<sup>th</sup> Boaste of French Bread all over y<sup>e</sup> Bottom.  
& so fill y<sup>e</sup> dish as full as y<sup>e</sup> can carry it to y<sup>e</sup> Table fling In  
some Milk before you put it Into y<sup>e</sup> dish.

### To Boyle a Carp

Take y<sup>e</sup> Carp alive Cut it Into a dish to save y<sup>e</sup> blood cut  
it Into 3 pieces, cut y<sup>e</sup> middle piece down y<sup>e</sup> back take out  
y<sup>e</sup> gall, & put it Into y<sup>e</sup> snow upon a quart of water a pint of  
vergie a little Rosemary & thyme laye up: a little salt w<sup>th</sup> it.  
boyle y<sup>e</sup> put In y<sup>e</sup> Carp blood & all cover it close; but so y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
Beane may boyle over y<sup>e</sup> fire of y<sup>e</sup> Cover if you may seem it  
not uncovering it; it will be well boyle In halfe an hour  
Take halfe a lb of good butter a little of y<sup>e</sup> Broth it boyles in  
a spoonfull of Clove of some Nutmeg & sliced of Leamon, &  
beat it hand somely & thick & pour it over y<sup>e</sup> Carp with  
Lippitts.

### To Boyle a Cods Head

Wash y<sup>e</sup> head Salt it an hour & boyle it, y<sup>e</sup> sauce  
must be y<sup>e</sup> of Butter; y<sup>e</sup> pint of white wine & some vergie &  
Anchovis Capers; a quart of Oysters & some shrimps & Cockles  
put all those Into a pan & shake it together w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> yolke of  
3 Eggs & w<sup>th</sup> it is thick pour it over y<sup>e</sup> head w<sup>th</sup> good flowe of  
sliced Leamons & Lippitts.



## To Stew a Leg of Beefe

52 145

Cut of y<sup>e</sup> Big or end take some of y<sup>e</sup> Leanest chop it small with a  
quarter of a lb of Beefe. Suit & chop y<sup>e</sup> together so. Some oysters take  
mae Anchovis pop Nutmegs & pound y<sup>e</sup> take parsley Both thine  
savoury & halfe an Onion Bacon cut in dices mingle all y<sup>e</sup> & stuff  
y<sup>e</sup> Leg of Beefe with y<sup>e</sup> Lay it in a pott with a pint of Ale  
or a pint of wine drinker some Sweet herbs & Lemon

## To make Friggacie

Take Chickens & flos y<sup>e</sup> & cut y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> pieces but first break  
their bones y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> into a frying pan & stir it w<sup>th</sup> water & put  
in halfe a lb of good Butter & a faggot of pepper & salt to y<sup>e</sup> last  
& a faggot of Sweet herbs an Onion stuck w<sup>th</sup> Cloves & some Anchovis  
bruse y<sup>e</sup> up on a quick fire w<sup>th</sup> a continuall boiling as fast as you  
can, y<sup>e</sup> take a good quantitie of Capers & wash y<sup>e</sup> In hot water  
well, y<sup>e</sup> in cold mince y<sup>e</sup> very well & Stew y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> meat osten tur  
ning y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> take a good quantitie of Gravy & break in y<sup>e</sup> yolke of  
6 Eggs w<sup>th</sup> beat it well together y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> pan off y<sup>e</sup> fire & take  
some of y<sup>e</sup> liquor & put it to y<sup>e</sup> Gravy & Eggs so y<sup>e</sup> degrees make  
it of an equall heat of y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> pan stirring it very well holding  
on a fire holding it very high shaking it, so sure it do not boyle  
Let it stand a little while, y<sup>e</sup> dish it up w<sup>th</sup> sliced Leamons

## To Stew A Carp

Take Carps & scale y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> take out y<sup>e</sup> Bollies & blood y<sup>e</sup> In a  
Clean Stew pan cell y<sup>e</sup> Carps into 3 pieces, but to Stew y<sup>e</sup>  
whole is y<sup>e</sup> hand some way y<sup>e</sup> Lay y<sup>e</sup> into a Stew pan w<sup>th</sup> their blood  
& put in as much cleare wine as will cover y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a faggot of Sweet  
herbs & halfe a Lemon y<sup>e</sup> 3 onions split 1 quart of a pint  
of Oysters some horse Radish 6 capers cut a little beaten small  
3 Spoonfull of Vinegre 2 Spoonfull of Mushrooms Liquor &  
2 Bay Leaves cover y<sup>e</sup> close & let y<sup>e</sup> Stew till y<sup>e</sup> be Enough on one  
side y<sup>e</sup> turne y<sup>e</sup> other side up till they be well y<sup>e</sup> browned of  
Butter In a frying pan very brown & sprinkle some flower to  
make it thick y<sup>e</sup> put out y<sup>e</sup> liquor from y<sup>e</sup> Carp into y<sup>e</sup> frying  
pan w<sup>th</sup> 2 Anchovis & shake it y<sup>e</sup> dish up y<sup>e</sup> Carps w<sup>th</sup> Leamon &  
y<sup>e</sup> mill cut small Let y<sup>e</sup> Stew in y<sup>e</sup> frying pan till y<sup>e</sup> Anchovis  
be dissolved y<sup>e</sup> put a bit of Butter underneath to it, & lift it up to  
gether Lay Lippit under y<sup>e</sup> Carps & pour on y<sup>e</sup> sauce all over y<sup>e</sup>  
Carps



## A Haggis Pudding

Seeth a Calves Chaldron & if it is cold chop it w<sup>th</sup> Boafe very fine  
 & put to it parsley lime Margerum willett Leaves & pennyroy all  
 of each an handfull & chop y<sup>e</sup> all together; y<sup>e</sup> put In Cream  
 Grated Broad Eggs Cloves mace y<sup>e</sup>pp sugar Currance & Raisins  
 & Rose water, so make y<sup>e</sup> pudding & boyle or Bake itt/

How To Bake Venison or Beefe in potts  
to keep all y<sup>e</sup> yeare

Take y<sup>e</sup> Flanch of Venison & take out all y<sup>e</sup> Sinues  
 part of y<sup>e</sup> Leg having a large fillit as you have of veils, take  
 out y<sup>e</sup> bone as whole as you can from y<sup>e</sup> flesh y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>  
 Salt cloved Nutmeggs cloves mustard & y<sup>e</sup> Spices as  
 mix y<sup>e</sup> seasoning all together stopping y<sup>e</sup> Venison throug<sup>h</sup>  
 as you do Boafe y<sup>e</sup> Roll it up close & put y<sup>e</sup> fat Side of y<sup>e</sup>  
 Venison downne into y<sup>e</sup> pott covering it all over with  
 2<sup>d</sup> of New Butter, y<sup>e</sup> cover it w<sup>th</sup> a y<sup>e</sup> plate & stop it close w<sup>th</sup>  
 y<sup>e</sup> past. y<sup>e</sup> put It into y<sup>e</sup> Oven being as hott as for Venison  
 Let it stand one hour longer in y<sup>e</sup> Oven than a Venison  
 y<sup>e</sup> past y<sup>e</sup> tray y<sup>e</sup> pott & Lay a Trencher over y<sup>e</sup> meat  
 & Lay a cleane wright over it y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Butter may cover y<sup>e</sup>  
 Trencher; y<sup>e</sup> Let it stand till it be cold, y<sup>e</sup> cover it againe  
 w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> plate & keep it so;

## To Boyle a Brest of Mutton

Take a brest of Mutton not too fatt halfe roasted  
 & cut it y<sup>e</sup> Long way, boyle it w<sup>th</sup> a little Beeth &  
 Gravid Clorrit & vergis of little thime & winter Savory  
 Margerum & grass y<sup>e</sup>pp So stow it serve it up w<sup>th</sup> slices  
 of Leamon & Sippils of Bread/



To Boyle Mutton

53 197

When it is halfe Boyled put in parsley thint Spinage  
Margarum chopd, before you take it up put In some  
pepp Salt Barberries Butter Verjus, & serve it up w<sup>th</sup> Lippis

# A Couple of Carps in Rafish

Take 2 Carps Scale w<sup>ell</sup> & y<sup>e</sup> skin y<sup>e</sup> and cut of y<sup>e</sup>  
flesh from y<sup>e</sup> bones all y<sup>e</sup> you can gett cut y<sup>e</sup> bones all to  
pieces & put y<sup>e</sup> Into a small pott w<sup>th</sup> 3 quartz of water  
put In a Roulle of Broad & Onions a few Cloves some sliced  
of Leane Bacon & Anchovis In It, Let it Boyle 2 hours very  
well over a Charcole fire scum it very cleane & Straine it  
& Mash it as you do Straine it; take off flesh you take from  
y<sup>e</sup> Bones



## How To Bake a Swan In a pie

Take yo<sup>r</sup> Swan bones & parboyle her a little w<sup>th</sup> Season her w<sup>th</sup> cloves Macer poy & salt & bake her in good yast & serve her In hott; you may put In some Clarret Into It w<sup>th</sup> it is Baked Lay some Boefe dust beat fine In y<sup>e</sup> Bottom of yo<sup>r</sup> pie & Butter on y<sup>e</sup> top of yo<sup>r</sup> Swan; beat y<sup>e</sup> suet w<sup>th</sup> a Rolling pin and Water;

## To Bake a Rump of Beefe

Take a Little Rump of Boefe after it hath bin salted one Night take parsley thyme Savory Marjoram & a little penny royal, Chop these herbs very small & take y<sup>e</sup> yolks of hard Eggs & a little grated Bread and a little salt & a good piece of New Butter mingle these w<sup>th</sup> yo<sup>r</sup> Chopt herbs & stuff yo<sup>r</sup> Boefe w<sup>th</sup> it, & put yo<sup>r</sup> Boefe Into an Earthen pott such as you put Butter In & put to it a little water & some sliced Onions & some poy take some y<sup>e</sup> day before & Savory & put y<sup>e</sup> Oven yo<sup>r</sup> Boefe & make up yo<sup>r</sup> pott close w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> yast sett It Into yo<sup>r</sup> Oven w<sup>th</sup> great household Bread; & w<sup>th</sup> it is Baked enough Lay yo<sup>r</sup> Rump of Boefe in a dish with some Sippets laid all over y<sup>e</sup> Bottom of y<sup>e</sup> dish; & pour all y<sup>e</sup> Gravy over It.

## Pudding of a Leg of Mutton

Take a Round hole in yo<sup>r</sup> Mutton as y<sup>e</sup> bignesse of yo<sup>r</sup> pudding & take part of that Meale & parboyle it; & Chop as small as y<sup>e</sup> meale; & take a pint of y<sup>e</sup> stee and parboyle y<sup>e</sup> chop halfe of y<sup>e</sup> Mutton; & take a little grated Bread & halfe a Nutmeg, a little y<sup>e</sup> Ginger & some Sugar a little Savory thyme Marjoram & y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 2 hard Eggs Chopt & y<sup>e</sup> Marrow of one bone & a little Lamon & Orange pill tempered w<sup>th</sup> a pint of white wine; & rest of y<sup>e</sup> wine must be flowered w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Oysters & y<sup>e</sup> Gravy w<sup>th</sup> comes from y<sup>e</sup> Mutton; & w<sup>th</sup> you have done Squoopy Juce of one Orange Into It & so serve it up.



*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a cursive script, likely a list or account.]*

*[Large, stylized cursive signature or heading, possibly reading "John Smith".]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a cursive script.]*

*[Large, stylized cursive signature or heading, possibly reading "John Smith".]*

*[Faint, illegible handwriting in a cursive script, continuing the list or account.]*



## To dress a Lambs head

When y<sup>e</sup> head is boyled mince all small & season it w<sup>th</sup> prop<sup>r</sup> Salt & a little Nutmeg put in a pipkin w<sup>th</sup> as much of y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur as will stow it till it be boyled but a little while stirring it till it Burne & put into a dish w<sup>th</sup> some Celery, a boyled some Spinnage, harbo<sup>r</sup> Chives parsley & a little thyme striped ad<sup>d</sup> M<sup>rs</sup> Vergis boyled herbs In some of y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur y<sup>e</sup> Crush<sup>d</sup> & shroad & Lay y<sup>e</sup> on y<sup>e</sup> Meale thicken same Bullor w<sup>th</sup> Some Vergis Musmogs & samon Bile Lay it on Sippith & so serve it up: y<sup>e</sup> herbs must not be boyled too much Lye y<sup>e</sup> Loaf y<sup>e</sup> Bullor /

## To Stew a Calves Head

When y<sup>e</sup> head is halfe boyled cut it In p<sup>r</sup>iced about halfe y<sup>e</sup> bignesse of Oysters put it into a pipkin with some Clarred wine Salt & a little Nutmeg & some onion water so stow y<sup>e</sup> put In a pint of Gravid & a pint of Oysters /

## Broth For a Consump<sup>-tion</sup>

Take a Gallon of Spring water a Knuckle of boile or a Coke till all y<sup>e</sup> substance be wasted put In a good ham full of barley hore as soon as y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> is scummed put In y<sup>e</sup> top & bottom of a white Soape & 2 ham full of Maiden haire & 2 Spoonfull of French Barley, & boyle it first In 2 waters & put it Into y<sup>e</sup> broth & boyle all together till it Jolly when it is cold Steam it; Make a p<sup>r</sup>ottinge of it In y<sup>e</sup> Morning & at 4 of y<sup>e</sup> Clock In y<sup>e</sup> afternoon; If y<sup>e</sup> party be troubled w<sup>th</sup> Humors y<sup>e</sup> take some Sugar of Loaves after y<sup>e</sup>



Take six new Lide Eggs leave out 3 whites  
beat them with a whisk very well, & y  
2 yolke by them selfs, beat with them ~~for~~ three  
spoonfull of sack & three of orange flower  
water, then ad to them half a pound & to  
crumbs of loaf sugar beaten & sieved, beat  
it with a spoon till y<sup>e</sup> oven be ready, put  
in half a pound of y<sup>e</sup> finest wheat flower  
before y<sup>e</sup> flower goes in, add to it in y<sup>e</sup> beat  
ing y<sup>e</sup> grated rind of 20 fresh Lemmons  
in a grain of musk & 10 grains of Amber  
Greene ground with sugar in a small mortar  
very fine y<sup>e</sup> flower must not go in till  
y<sup>e</sup> oven be ready, then spread them upon long  
papers or fine frame bakers y<sup>e</sup> oven must  
be as hot as for white bread only it may  
must frame to catch when you put them  
in, just over a little sugar over them  
when they begin to brown take them out &  
put them upon Poles of a great bignesse, set  
them into y<sup>e</sup> oven again to harden, & then  
keep them dri



152 To dreſſe Muſhrum Hot or a Friggasie  
of muſhrum

Take a pint of Claret & a blade of Mace 2 or 3 Cornes of pop  
brayd a piece of Leamon Pill a little piece of Ginger; y<sup>e</sup>  
Muſhrum being cleane wipt out of y<sup>e</sup> pickle ſlicing y<sup>e</sup>  
Into this Wine in a ſauce pan & lett y<sup>e</sup> boyle till moſt y<sup>e</sup>  
Liquor be waſted, then have Roddys of yolkes of 2 Eggs beat  
w<sup>th</sup> one Anchovia & y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 1 Leamon & ſome Nutmeg &  
a little piece of Butter & 6 or 8 Spoonfull of Strong Grain  
& put theſe Into y<sup>e</sup> ſauce pan & ſhake all theſe well to  
gether over a fire till y<sup>e</sup> Sauce be thick but not curdled  
rub y<sup>e</sup> diſh w<sup>th</sup> Sallott y<sup>e</sup> are very good

To Dreſſe Dyſter

Take y<sup>e</sup> Largeſt Dyſters & waſh y<sup>e</sup> In their owne Liquor  
y<sup>e</sup> boyle y<sup>e</sup> up In grater Bread & flower & fry y<sup>e</sup> In ſweet  
Butter for y<sup>e</sup> Sauce take y<sup>e</sup> Liquor of y<sup>e</sup> Dyſters & ſome white  
wine & 1 blade of Mace & 1 little Leamon pill, & a faggott  
of Sweet herbs a little pop & boyle y<sup>e</sup> all together take  
ſome butter & draw it thick w<sup>th</sup> 1 Anchovia & putt y<sup>e</sup> all  
together w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Dyſters & ſhake y<sup>e</sup> well up & ſerve y<sup>e</sup> up w<sup>th</sup>  
Sippitts putt a little Juice of Leamon Into y<sup>e</sup> Sauce before  
It goe Into y<sup>e</sup> pan



Take three Quarts of new milk fit for Cheese, hang it up in a cloth, & let it drop very clean from y<sup>e</sup> Whey, then beat y<sup>e</sup> Curd half an hour in a Marble Mortar, with half a pound of butter, half a pound of Sugar, 3 Eggs, a Nutmeg grated, & a Spoonfull of Orange flower water, lay one Spoonfull of this in each Pan, having a good light pufft past to lay it in, bake them in a quick Oven. a quarter of an hour bakes them.

## To make a Devonshire white Pot.

Take a Quart of good Cream & boyl it, put in it a peice of Cinamon, & when it is boyled let it stand till it is cold, then take 8 Eggs & cast half y<sup>e</sup> whites away & beat y<sup>e</sup> Eggs & Cream well together, & put a little Orange flower water Sugar & Nutmeg, & make a peice of Pufft Past to lay at y<sup>e</sup> bottom of y<sup>e</sup> dish, & then slice a french Role & lay it in y<sup>e</sup> dish, & put a handfull of Raisins of y<sup>e</sup> sun on top of y<sup>e</sup> bread, & you may put in some Marrow in it if you please.



Take five or six heads of salary & cut them the length of your finger & slice them thin long ways & boyle it in water till it is tender & strain it through a sieve, & then make a brown & thred a little Onion in it & then put your gravy & salary to it a little salt & whole peper, squeeze a little Lemon in it & boyle some raskers of bacon round your dish and sliced Lemon. —

Colum

Sullare

## To make Apricock fritters

Get some Apricocks not over ripe, open them in two, taking y<sup>e</sup> Stones out & keep them in a stew-pan with a little Sugar & a glass of french Brandy, about 2 hours stirring them now & then, put in another stew-pan a good handfull of fine flour mixed with some white wine, put Hogslard on y<sup>e</sup> fire, throw y<sup>r</sup> Apricocks into batter & fry them immediately, let y<sup>r</sup> fritters be pretty well coloured throw on them some sugar & glaze them with a red hot fire-shovel serve them up hot for a dainty Dish. —



For Hussey To Dry Bacon or Beefe 155

Take 1 lb of Loafe course Sugar & a pint of water mixed together  
 & wash y<sup>e</sup> Meate in it for 2 hours in such a vessell as will hold  
 it, & take it out & salt it w<sup>th</sup> halfe bay salt & halfe comon  
 salt (finely beat) for 2 dayes & 2 nights & take y<sup>e</sup> Loafe salt  
 & take y<sup>e</sup> part of salt y<sup>e</sup> runnell a finely beat & twice as much  
 bay salt mixt togothor & salt it againe & put it into a  
 cleane Vessell & will hold it & of Liqueur turne it every  
 day for 12 or 14 dayes togothor according as it is Inbignosa  
 & wash y<sup>e</sup> part of y<sup>e</sup> dry w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur & hang it In y<sup>e</sup> Chimney  
 for a fortnight or a 3 weekes as you see good,

This way you may dry Beefe or Meate, Tongues  
 of Ribs of Beefe &c &c

To make Gooseberry Vinegar

To every Gallon of water put six pound of  
 Gooseberry! beat with a wooden Pestle pown  
 y<sup>e</sup> Water cold upon them into a randle let  
 it stand in a warm place till y<sup>e</sup> fruit be  
 risen which will be in a fortnight then  
 strain y<sup>e</sup> fruit & put y<sup>e</sup> Liqueur into y<sup>e</sup> same  
 vessel to every Gallon put a pound of course  
 sugar when it has done working close it up  
 it will be fit for using in six months or less  
 if you let it near y<sup>e</sup> fire y<sup>e</sup> fruit must be  
 rotten ripe. -



## To make a Trifle

Take Mackrooms (pick off y<sup>e</sup>. Papers)  
or stale sponge Bisket Lay them in a  
Dish that is deep as close as you can  
one to another pour on them sack or  
white Wine as much as will wet them  
then make a Custard of half Cream & half  
milk put a layer on y<sup>e</sup>. soaked Bisket  
& fill up y<sup>e</sup>. Dish with a Whipt syllibub. —

## A Crust for fruit or sweet meat Tarts

Work into a Pint of flower two Ounces  
of butter then beat y<sup>e</sup>. Yolke of two Eggs with  
four Spoonfulls of good Cream & two Spoonfulls  
of fine Sugar sifted, strain them into your  
flower & butter & knead all together as little  
as possible & roll y<sup>e</sup>. crust thin & bake it in  
a slow Oven. If you like it I'd do it with  
y<sup>e</sup>. white of an Egg beat to a froth & sift  
fine Sugar over it. —



To make hair grow where it is bare 91

Take a good quantitie of Virgins Honey Still it in a close Still then take  
Mallons Roots & all & roring out of Juice to Some of it to make it  
where ere you would have it hairs grow there lay on y<sup>e</sup> liquor  
but every 3 or 4 dayes temper it new for y<sup>e</sup> Mallons will loose  
their strength

## Sovaine Medicine for of Shortness of Breath & pursoness

Take 3 or 4 Spoonfull of horehound water put ther  
in as much Sugercandy as will make it Sweet; drink of  
quantitie when you goe to Bed use it not above 3 times  
a weeke

## For Consumption Cough

Take 4 ounces of Conserve of Red roses & 2 ounces  
of white Sugercandy & of y<sup>e</sup> Raisins of y<sup>e</sup> Sun Stone that  
and beat y<sup>e</sup> In a mortar together & so they are well beat  
put In 12 droppe of Savin & droppe of y<sup>e</sup> oyle of Vittoral  
minge all thofe well together In a mortar till they be of  
Cornacon Bullor, y<sup>e</sup> put it up Into a gally pot, & every  
Evening to you goe to Bed, take as much as a wall nutt, no  
not eating suddainly after it; & take as much In y<sup>e</sup> morning  
or fast 2 hours after It, this is an approved Medicine



## Cynomon Water

Take 1 lb of Brisk Cynomon bruise it & put it Into a glass  
 & half of good Cannary, half a pock of Damask Rose leaves  
 Keep it Close Stopt for 12 hours, & Still It In a wormed ymbock  
 & Strain it w<sup>th</sup> a best double refined Sugar Just Sweet, w<sup>th</sup>  
 3 Spoonfull of Rosewater

Water to Cure a Sunburnt  
face

Take Beane Blossomes Elder Blossomes Rassic Roods  
 of simlory of each an handfull, & put it Into a glass  
 with a quart of Spring water, & Juice of 4 Lemons, &  
 half a pint of white wine: 1 lb of Camphore Set it In  
 a hott Sun 4 dayes, & Straine it Into another glass  
 for use

## To make Cherry Water

Take 2 lb of Kentish Cherries pick of y<sup>e</sup> stalks & bruise  
 y<sup>e</sup> Stones, put it In 2 quarts of white wine 2 ounces of  
 Cynomon bruise 2 Nutmegs sliced a handfull of Balm  
 as much Sweet Margerum, & y<sup>e</sup> Topps of Rosemary  
 put all these Into an earthen pott stopt close all night  
 y<sup>e</sup> next morning Still y<sup>e</sup> In an ordinary Still, you may  
 Take 6 Spoonfull of Red Rosewater, & dissolve y<sup>e</sup> Sugar  
 in It & Sweeten y<sup>e</sup> water w<sup>th</sup> it, Take of this water 3 or 4  
 Spoonfulls at a time, w<sup>th</sup> a Spoonfull of y<sup>e</sup> Sirrup of  
 Clove Gilliflowers at any time when you find y<sup>e</sup>  
 Selfe distressed w<sup>th</sup> a very hott



h

1

it

in  
the  
and

to

as

2

F

7



## 194 L. 2<sup>o</sup> Milk-water ag<sup>st</sup> a Consumption

Take 2 quarts of New Milk from a Cow, & yokes of 3 new laid Eggs well beaten one ounce of y<sup>e</sup> best Gynomon, 3 handfull of Burrage topps bruised Lot of Gynomon be very well beat, but not bruised Small; put altogether In a Glass Still, to Infuse for some 3 hours then draw It off w<sup>th</sup> care for feare of Burning, every halfe hour Scum off y<sup>e</sup> Glooded Groome, for it will hinder it for stilling but secure it of burning, In part cover y<sup>e</sup> Bottom of y<sup>e</sup> Still over w<sup>th</sup> A pint of water

A draught of this water taken every morning sweetned w<sup>th</sup> a little fine Sugar, keeps y<sup>e</sup> Body healthfull & taken twice a day cures y<sup>e</sup> Consumption if cometh from Gloodick feaver.

## Eye Drink

First prepare 5 Gallons of wort & boyle therin some Scurvey grass, y<sup>e</sup> of ovalor Cresses, 2 handfull of Burrage Douglas Balmie & Balme Liverwort hart, Tongue Elgromony parsley Roots y<sup>e</sup> onnell Roots & Succory Roots of each an handfull, boyle all these till y<sup>e</sup> leaves be tender, y<sup>e</sup> Straine y<sup>e</sup> Liquor, then when it is cold work it up w<sup>th</sup> yeast, & w<sup>th</sup> it is ready to be hang all these things In it In a Bag, & when it is solded drink a draught of it fasting & as oft as you please; & at y<sup>e</sup> meal drink y<sup>e</sup> Scurvey grass drink by it self

## Good Wheate Drink in y<sup>e</sup> Tumor

Take young crops of hopps Succory Indigo similare hearts tongue Liverwort y<sup>e</sup> growel flower & water 2 or 3 Loaves of Burrage Mary gold Browne fennell a good quantitie & w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> wheate is Clarified w<sup>th</sup> whites of Eggs y<sup>e</sup> put In your herbs & let y<sup>e</sup> boyle till they turne their Cullor y<sup>e</sup> let it by till it be cold, y<sup>e</sup> Straine it through a Coo & drink it at y<sup>e</sup> pleasure



Balsam of Peru 1 ounce Storax (Stamita) 2 ounces Benjamin in the gross impregnated 3 ounces id est pounded in a Stone Mortar put into it oyle of Sweet Almonds 1 ounce by a little at a time as it is pounding which will bring it to a paste then put in aloes Scollina franksinsence root of Spanish or English angelica Clean wash'd & sliced flowers of St. Johnswort fresh gathered in July or August, put them immediately into Spirits of wine they may be so kept a year or two and are better then dryed of each of these last half an ounce Spirits of wine a quart or three pints beat the druggs in a Stone Mortar and put them into a bottle with the spirits of wine leave so much room that the bottle may be shaken every day Stop it close with a cork and Blase & leather over that when all the Ingredients are dissolved its enough sett it in the sun in the Dogs days till dissolved then Strain it thorow a fine linnen Cloth then put it into several little Bottles stopp'd as before, In the winter it may be made by Infusion thus, put the Bottle into a Kettle of Cold water with some hay at the bottom of the Kettle and let it simmer over a gentle fire twenty four hours and stand in the water till it is cold then Strain it as above

### The Virtues of the Jesuits Drops

Ther's not a Cut made with Iron if not mortall, but it will heale in eight days by applying it with a feather Cotton lint or Injection provided you use nothing to the wound before ther's no need of tent or plaister if the wound has been dressed with other Medicines wash it well with red wine and it will heale it tho' not so soon. for the Cholicke 4 or 5 Drops upon a Lump of sugar put into a glass of Raret & shake it well if violent it must be repeated. apply with lint or Cotton for the tooth ake. It cures all Cancers or Ulcers all Bites of Venimous Beasts especially mad Dogs - It takes away black worms in the skin, It cures any sore after the small pox, or when they are drying away. Its good for the piles annoying with it when you goe to bed, Its good for all pimples Swellings & Corruptions, Its admirable in the spotted Fever taking four or five Drops in broth. Its good for sore Eyes. for a pain in the Stomach taken in broth or wine. It cures a wound made by a nail in a horses foot It cures a galled Back. Note where 5 or 6 drops are ordered, the Number may be increased to 10-15-20-30-40 or 50 in any distemper that is violent It cures a looseness or Bloody flux taking 5 or 6 drops in broth or wine when a Tent or Lint is used in a wound and it dries and sticks you must apply some of the same Drops to get it off you may dress any wound once or twice a day you must always keep your bottle Close stopp'd lest the spirits Evaporate



## The Virgins Milke

Take of Litharge of Gold finely beaten 3 ounces; of white wine  
distilled 1 pint. Shake them well together, let it stand in a space of 3 hours  
still shaking the Glass wherein they stand. Let it stand in a glass in a pan  
of Boiling water on a fire. Let it boyle till one half of it is consumed  
waste, & filter it to make it cleare of the Lead & flower water  
half a pint, & put thereto half a pint and ounce of Salt  
Germ made into powder, mix it with water & of Salt Germ together  
& filter it as you did of other to make it cleare & so put  
altogether in a Viall for your use & so wash your face with this  
Liquor  
Cask.

## Amomy Sick to unstop the Spleene

Take of the Topps of Rhine Egronomy Maiden hair  
of each a handfull & half, of yarrow & fennell seed  
2 or 3 handfull; A handfull of violet flowers, If you cannot  
get fresh get it dryed, 2 handfulls of Roasons of Sunne  
1 ounce of Anniseeds, boyle all these in a pott full of running  
water, till it is wasted & with this liquor Straine the dillution  
being poudred very small, let it lie take a good draugh of it  
with Inke morning, & so continue it for a fortnight or  
longer as you see cause & within one have drunk it, let it  
Take of quantity of a Walnut; of Red Rose;







## Spirit of Clary

Take a Gallon of Sack & one pint of white wine, & still it full of Clary  
& if Gramms of 2 White Lizards 24 Eggs beaten; pass up y<sup>e</sup> still, &  
still it in a Lymbeck, & if you would have it Smaller then take  
y<sup>e</sup> 3 part white wine & one part Sack.

## Orange Water

Take to every 2 quarts of Sack 12 Oranges Chop them  
& steep y<sup>e</sup> 12 hours & still it in a glass still & when you have  
still it Strouten it w<sup>th</sup> double Refined Sugar dissolved in Red Rose  
water, put on handfull of Angellica Into y<sup>e</sup> still with the  
Oranges.

## The small Surfitt Water

Take wormwood Cardus & mint & fill y<sup>e</sup> still and  
cover it over w<sup>th</sup> Milk & Sprinckle it over w<sup>th</sup> Sack  
still it in a Rose still & drink it with a lump of hard  
Sugar.

## Treacle Water

Take one ounce of harts horne Shaved Boyle it in 3  
pints of Spring Water untill it comes to one quart,  
y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> Roots of allie companie Gentian, Cyprus Lormon  
Lill, of Blossom Thistle. Angellica, of each one ounce  
of Chylorn Rins one ounce; y<sup>e</sup> take y<sup>e</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> best waxes  
Treacle & dissolve it in 6 pints of wine and 3 pints  
of Red rose water, & so Infuse y<sup>e</sup> altogether & still  
them.



# Cynomon Water

62 199

Take 2<sup>lb</sup> of the best Cynomon & Bruise it, halfe a lb of Cytorne and  
Orange yucc a quartor of an ounce of Curriander seeds, Steeped  
In 3 Gallons of Malligo sack 2 dayes & distill them In a worm still  
& sweeten w<sup>th</sup> Sugar dissolved In Redd Rose water, this water hath bin  
highly Esteemed for y<sup>e</sup> last

## Spirit of Cytorne

Take 3<sup>lb</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> purest Rins of Cytorne, & fresh taken of Infuse them  
Into 3 gallons of sack, let these stand 20 dayes, & still y<sup>e</sup> In a Glass  
still close clutted up; and draw off all y<sup>e</sup> Strong & keep it in a con-  
venient close vessell close stopp'd; & take 3<sup>lb</sup> more of y<sup>e</sup> rinds of fresh  
Cytorne, & still y<sup>e</sup> In a cold still w<sup>th</sup> the quart of white wine, draw off 3  
pints of y<sup>e</sup>, & take 3<sup>lb</sup> of Sugarcandie dissolved In a pint of Redd  
Rose water, & put all y<sup>e</sup> first Spirit Into a large Bottle w<sup>th</sup>  
6 graines of Ambergrasse rubb Into powder w<sup>th</sup> a little fine  
Sugar, & put It Into a piece of Tiffanie & hang it Into y<sup>e</sup> bottle  
It is a great Cordiall & of best of Spirits

## Simon Milk

Take Violet Leaves Strawberry Leaves Sinefile of each one  
hand full & of Liquorish y<sup>e</sup> like boyle these In a<sup>t</sup> of Barley  
water untill y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup> part be wasted, & take one hand full of Allmons  
blancht & 2 ounces of Sugar, beat these In a Morter very small  
& Straine y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> Barley water & Straine all through a thick  
cloth & put Into It 2 Spoonfulls of Rosewater, & If need be put cho  
& Cooling foods beat w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Allmons & If you please put In one  
ounce of poppy seeds to procure rest

## Simon Milk a 2<sup>d</sup> way

Strawberrie Leaves Violet Leaves Buglasp & Burrage Leaves  
Succery Mallones Sinefile Allaiden haire Reasons flond and some  
Liquorish Serapt & boyle y<sup>e</sup> together In Barley water, 1/2 lb of Reasons  
1/2 lb of Allmons 1/2 lb of french Barley & order It as before



290 A precious Cordial to be made In May June &c

Take Symplic. Mint; Vnsol Hyssop thime Balme peny Royall.  
 Botanic. Sanicle. water (roccas Garmaner Roman wormwood  
 Red Sage Sallendine. hearts oage Lavender clugillies Rowell Callamint  
 Anis Vallirian Sassafrage Scabious Egomony with Margorin  
 Cardus Mother thime Lamein Coll. foot yim purnell vervine porley  
 Mother thime. Sweet margerum Cardus palidenee of Rowell flower  
 & Lavender & Roots of White Dairies Row yellow Comfrey Glanline  
 Cammanile. Maiden haire Burrage & buglasse of each of these  
 herbs a hand full after y<sup>e</sup> best spicall well

Then take of Red Rose Leaves Cowslipps Rose mary flowers of  
 each of these flowers a good fresh. If not y<sup>e</sup> dry of fennell  
 Roots porley seeds Caraway seeds of each 2 drames of nutm  
 Cloves mace Ginger Cymon of each 2 drames of spicknard  
 Allicompanie Melilot flowers Callimies Bromittinus Cardium  
 Aloso Rubarb sliced Gallingall Veronica Exodary Quibills of each  
 2 drames. of Juniper Berries one dram Arramilleum Rojarie  
 3 drames of China Roots one ounce. of Sassafrage sliced halfe an  
 ounce. wash y<sup>e</sup> Roots & slice y<sup>e</sup> bruse y<sup>e</sup> seeds & all y<sup>e</sup> druggs, cutt  
 y<sup>e</sup> herbs & put all Into a good large vessell, & pour upon y<sup>e</sup>  
 as much of y<sup>e</sup> best Sherry Sack as will cover y<sup>e</sup> & let y<sup>e</sup> stand 24  
 hours. Stop close, then still y<sup>e</sup> In a Lyon boot through a worne  
 & y<sup>e</sup> have ready y<sup>e</sup> best sugar dissolved In Red Rose water w<sup>th</sup>  
 3 graines of Betzer 3 graines of Musk of y<sup>e</sup> flower of Currall  
 3 graines 6 graines of Amber groves 2 drames of y<sup>e</sup> flower of  
 Ambor 2 drames of y<sup>e</sup> powder of y<sup>e</sup> pearl 2 Spoonfull of y<sup>e</sup>  
 powder of hearts horn put all these Into y<sup>e</sup> water after it  
 is still w<sup>th</sup> a little Saffron tyed up In a little Tiffanie powder  
 all of things



Wm. B. Allen



# Leamon Water

Take 2 oz. of y<sup>e</sup> best Leamons & pare y<sup>m</sup> as thin as possible you  
 you can & beat y<sup>e</sup> Limes In a stone mortar; & pick out y<sup>e</sup> Seeds  
 & bruy<sup>e</sup> y<sup>m</sup> put y<sup>m</sup> both Into a vessell w<sup>th</sup> a Gallon of sack stopp  
 close for 24 hours, y<sup>e</sup> distill It In a Glass Still, & draw of as much  
 as you can & sweeten it w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> best double refined Sugar dissolved  
 In Rose water w<sup>th</sup> a Graine of Ambergrasse to every Bottle  
 or as you like it

# Sweet Water

*Infusion*

Take 2 ounces of Benjamin 2 ounces of Storax, one  
 graine of Musk beat y<sup>m</sup> to powder beat also 10 Stones very  
 small, & 4 graines of Ambergrasse 3 graines of Civitt, all  
 dissolved In 3 or 4 dropps of y<sup>e</sup> Juice of Leamon & a little Sugar  
 upon a Marble Stone, y<sup>e</sup> put all these Into 3 pint of  
 Damask Rosewater, & halfe an Orange pill & halfe a  
 Leamon pill well brused, & halfe a pint of Orange  
 flower water, y<sup>e</sup> put all these Into a Bottle & shake y<sup>m</sup>  
 well together & keep y<sup>e</sup> Bottle well stopp, & In 2 or 3  
 weekes time you will have very Excellent Sweet water

# Sweet Bag

Halfe a lb of Cyprus Root 1<sup>lb</sup> of Torris Root 3<sup>lb</sup> of a lb of  
 Rodium 1<sup>lb</sup> of Galandor Seeds 3<sup>lb</sup> of a lb of Callimius 3 Oranges  
 stuck w<sup>th</sup> Cloves, 2 ounces of Benjamin, ounce of Storax  
 Soree. y<sup>e</sup> pecks. of Damask Rose leaves a peck. of Sweet Marjori,  
 dryed some little handfull of Lavender Knapps a Stick of  
 of Juniper shavd very thin, some Leamon pills dryed  
 a Stick of Brazill shavd, Let all these be grossely powdered  
 & so put y<sup>m</sup> Into a Bag



64  
 To perfume Gloves y<sup>e</sup> Spanish way 203

Take y<sup>e</sup> gloves and wash y<sup>e</sup> In Rosewater w<sup>th</sup> a Soane sponge  
 dry hang y<sup>e</sup> In a proff to dry, y<sup>e</sup> take a little Earthen pott & putt  
 some fire In the It, putt some Benjamin on a fire, & smoke the  
 Gloves till they are almost dry, y<sup>e</sup> wash y<sup>e</sup> as before, In Rosewater  
 & dry y<sup>e</sup> as before 2 or 3 times, y<sup>e</sup> let y<sup>e</sup> hang In a proff or Chop  
 till they are almost dry, y<sup>e</sup> Rub y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> hands till they be soft  
 & stick y<sup>e</sup> out & Let y<sup>e</sup> hang till they be quite dry, y<sup>e</sup> take one  
 part Civitt & one part Ambergreece, & as much oyle of Dabberri  
 as of Ambergreece & Civitt & grind y<sup>e</sup> well w<sup>th</sup> a little Juice of Lemon  
 & putt a pint of Rosewater Into a silver dish, upon hot Charcole  
 & when it begins to boyle putt In y<sup>e</sup> Oyle of Dabberri & Ambergree  
 cover it very Close till y<sup>e</sup> Ambergreece be all melted & y<sup>e</sup>  
 y<sup>e</sup> Master y<sup>e</sup> gloves w<sup>th</sup> Rosewater Cold, y<sup>e</sup> take a piece of a very  
 Clean sponge having taken y<sup>e</sup> dish of y<sup>e</sup> fire, take y<sup>e</sup> Amber  
 w<sup>th</sup> will swim on y<sup>e</sup> Top of y<sup>e</sup> Water & Rub y<sup>e</sup> gloves w<sup>th</sup> the  
 Amber & y<sup>e</sup> sponge all over, w<sup>th</sup> you have so done hang y<sup>e</sup> gloves  
 In a Roome to dry where y<sup>e</sup> Sun comes, y<sup>e</sup> Rub y<sup>e</sup> Soft w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hand  
 and stick out y<sup>e</sup> fingers & y<sup>e</sup> Lay y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> proff to dry for one night  
 & y<sup>e</sup> Lay y<sup>e</sup> In y<sup>e</sup> papers for y<sup>e</sup> use



## 204 How to make poppy Water for a Surfeit

Take a quart of Small aquavita & put it into a Glass & put  
In good store of poppies cutting away of black ends, & let it  
stand In 2 dayes of straine it out, & put In more & some  
Mary gold flowers & Clove Gilliflowers, & let it stand a week  
if take it out & put In more, thus do it till you find it strong  
of flowers & high Colored, then take, Some Gilliflowers  
Mary gold & poppis 2 or 3 Spriggs of Sweet Margerum &  
a little Root of Angelica a good handfull of Raisons stoned  
Dates a little Liquorish Scrapt & Sliced & half an ounce of  
Chunifood & bridge as much Sugar candy as you like a little  
Roseolis, Let these stand 3 weekes of straine it out of  
Glass; you may put fresh aquavita to if flowers hors  
& spices if you please, keep it all if you use for use

## Spirit of Castor

Take of Gallamint & ofale of Niphalfe a handfull as much  
Dillseed 2 drams of Cloves 2 ounce of Orange peel, if whites  
being pared of it 2 ounces & a half of Walnut Blossoms, a good  
handfull of Rosemary flowers Castorum one ounce, half  
a handfull of if Toppe of Sage to 2 or 3 ounce of Castorum &  
if aforesaid things; put a quart of if best white wine, & so  
distill it, this water is good for all troublesomeness of if wind  
& fainting or swooning fits, or a weak stomack; women w<sup>th</sup>  
Child may take it if are troubled w<sup>th</sup> fainting fits It doth  
revive if spirits

## Simple Water of poppies

Still poppies as you do Rops so ad sugar candy & dates  
sliced, this is good for the hope if have not good digestion

## Poppy Water

Take a quart of if best aquavite. put into it a great quan  
tity of poppies flowers cleane pickt from if stalks & if blades  
cut off, if ad so it 2 ounces of Sugar Candy, 1 ounce of Dates  
sliced, Stop it close & let it stand a month or more as you see  
good; if you straine it put it into a cleane Glass &  
stop it up for use. It is good for surfeits & if Stomack



Take good Red wine & Muscadine of each a Gallon Hyssop haire hony  
Thyme Organ Olie companie Roots Wild sage hearts Tongue Maiden haire  
of each an handfull Aniseeds one ounce. Ligurish Scrapt & Sliced  
one ounce, & shread, put all these Into a Tymbeck & Still & caref-  
=ully churme Tymbeck is y<sup>e</sup> best

## To make Water of Rosasolis to be gatered in y<sup>e</sup> month of June & July

Take y<sup>e</sup> herb Rosasolis It groweth In Meadores & In Locustarthes  
& In no other places. It is of an herb Coullow & groweth wry & loo-  
& flatt to y<sup>e</sup> ground w<sup>th</sup> a long stalk In y<sup>e</sup> middle w<sup>th</sup> 6 branches  
springing out of y<sup>e</sup> Root round about y<sup>e</sup> stalk w<sup>th</sup> Leafs of herb Cille  
& of a meane Broadth & length, & w<sup>th</sup> you gather take heed In any case  
you touch not y<sup>e</sup> herb w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hand; for y<sup>e</sup> virtue of y<sup>e</sup> herb  
Is gone but y<sup>e</sup> pluck it up by y<sup>e</sup> stalk, & Lay It in a cleane Basket  
y<sup>e</sup> herbs are full of strength & vertue, take as much of this herb  
as will a Bottle yott & be sure not to wash y<sup>e</sup> herb, take a Bottle  
of y<sup>e</sup> Spirits of wine & put y<sup>e</sup> herb Into it & let it stand stop-  
ped w<sup>th</sup> a stopper, & y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> day Straine it through a linnen cloth Into a cleane  
Glas or an Earthen yott, put thereto y<sup>e</sup> White Sugar candy be-  
finely ½ a pound of English Ligurish Scrapt & bearen & ale of dates  
Sliced & Stoned put all these together & stop y<sup>e</sup> Glas so close y<sup>e</sup>  
no aire can get In, drink of this w<sup>th</sup> you goodly halfe a Spoonfull  
w<sup>th</sup> Ale & as much In y<sup>e</sup> morning fasting, there Is not a weak y<sup>e</sup>  
man or body In y<sup>e</sup> world, y<sup>e</sup> wanteth nature or strength, but It  
will restore him againe & make him strong & lustie, & make him  
have a Marvellous Stomack & y<sup>e</sup> Immediately hee y<sup>e</sup> use of this  
Slime together shall find a great comfort & restore by it, as  
hee feeleth himselfe so may hee use it

This was approved on by a Gent. who lay 18 weekes In a Consumption  
& all y<sup>e</sup> physicians In London had given him over, but by drinking  
this Slime, It restored him to his former health & strength and  
obtained his Appoite. y<sup>e</sup> Receipt being set downe & given him by an  
out Landish man



General History of the State of New York  
published in 1794 by John Jay

nt  
EXPEN  
ED TO  
AC  
LIB  
IN F  
RG  
OF



General History of the  
Island of Jamaica



Take your Peaches & rub them very Clean then take as much  
Sugar as is necessary to Cover your fruit and you must  
boyle it when you dip your Scimmer in it and take it  
out giving it a Cheek and blow through it and if  
you perceive a little bladder rises that is what is call'd  
little Flame soe done take it of the fire and moderately  
put your fruit in, then put them upon the fire and  
lett them take 3 or 4 boyls then take them of Set  
them by till the next day when you put them upon the  
fire againe and give them 3 or 4 boyls till they are  
enough taking care not to break them in the  
boyling then lett them rest a little and take them up  
with a Scimmer one by one upon a Sieve when soe done  
boyle your Syrop till it is enough put your Peaches  
one by one in your bottle or pots then take as much  
Syrop as brandy that is half and half mix it well  
together and pour it warm upon the fruit and doe  
not stop it till they are quite cold and keep them in  
a place neither hott nor cold be sure that the Liquor  
swims over the fruit and to be of the best French  
Brandy







Take any Sort of fowles Season them very high Bake  
them or boyl them in butter as for Pating when they  
are enough take them up to drain and cool; For the  
Seley take a Knuckle of Veal and a good piece of  
Sjing-Glafs and make a strong Seley or else calves feet  
which is what I always make the Seley of but that is as  
you like best Season your Seley with white pepper  
Salt Mace and Lemon peel and the Juice of a Lemon  
Clarifie it with whites of Eggs and run it through a  
Seley bagg when clear put the Seley in to the Sauce pan  
again and <sup>put in</sup> your fowles and just make them hot  
then put them into the pott and pour the Seley on  
them, when cold pour Clarified butter an Inch  
thick on the top, they must be with the Breast downwards  
in the pott, They will keep 6 weeks or 2 Months Pidgeons  
look best. —







so brated  
 & another  
 let you put in  
 as of first till  
 as stop & let it stand  
 as & keep it close stop  
 in may come through <sup>glass</sup> ~~it~~  
 For 3 months of vinegar will  
 if more time of more strong  
 let, to be as good for of use as if your self  
 of blow to be far of better



*[Faint, illegible handwriting visible through the paper, likely from the reverse side. The text appears to be organized in paragraphs or sections, but the specific words and sentences cannot be discerned.]*



# Violet Water

69 215

Take quarts of <sup>white</sup> best wine you can gett & 12 quarts of blen  
 violets & divide y<sup>e</sup> violets Into 3 parts & steep every part In ally  
 vinegar  $\frac{1}{2}$  of an hour at a most but first you must put y<sup>e</sup> vinegar  
 Into a wide mouthed Glass & after y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> day lets have y<sup>e</sup> vinegar  
 $\frac{1}{2}$  of an hour you must pour of y<sup>e</sup> vinegar Into such another  
 Glass of y<sup>e</sup> violets & soad y<sup>e</sup> like quantitie of violets you put in  
 before & so continue till all be In ordering y<sup>e</sup> as y<sup>e</sup> first till  
 all y<sup>e</sup> 3 parts be steeped; keep y<sup>e</sup> Glass Close stop & let It stand  
 6 weeks, y<sup>e</sup> pour It of Into another Glass & keep It close stop  
 & set It in some window where y<sup>e</sup> sun may come through y<sup>e</sup> window  
 but not In y<sup>e</sup> open sun for y<sup>e</sup> first 2 or 3 monthes of vinegar will  
 not last strong of y<sup>e</sup> violet but y<sup>e</sup> more time y<sup>e</sup> more strong

Some hold y<sup>e</sup> white violet to be as good for y<sup>e</sup> use & y<sup>e</sup> purple  
 as y<sup>e</sup> blen; but I find y<sup>e</sup> blen to be far y<sup>e</sup> better







Take choise of y<sup>e</sup> youngest & freshest from wormes, w<sup>h</sup> you may  
 Discover w<sup>h</sup> you have y<sup>e</sup>id in by little holes & like y<sup>e</sup>in holes, Lay y<sup>e</sup>  
 In severall waters w<sup>h</sup> white salt 6 or 7 dayes to y<sup>e</sup>ur g<sup>o</sup> y<sup>e</sup> make y<sup>e</sup>  
 pickle w<sup>h</sup> white wine or some & some Vinegar, Cloves mace & some Bay  
 Leaves, & some Cloves of Garlick whole onions y<sup>e</sup>id & prick to y<sup>e</sup> centre  
 & white salt & w<sup>h</sup> it shall boyle some Reasonable time & is cold y<sup>e</sup>  
 put In y<sup>e</sup> Mushrooms, not boyle nor scalded but Rare, & for their p<sup>er</sup>fection  
 cover y<sup>e</sup> Glass w<sup>h</sup> 2 or 3 Spoonfull of oyle & stop it well;

## To Pickle Cysters

Take 200 of Oysters y<sup>e</sup> newer & better & to w<sup>o</sup>ry careful In  
 y<sup>e</sup> opening of y<sup>e</sup> Oysters, & y<sup>e</sup> sh<sup>o</sup>ld all y<sup>e</sup> liquor In a pan y<sup>e</sup> cut of y<sup>e</sup>  
 y<sup>e</sup> Black water y<sup>e</sup> saving all y<sup>e</sup> liquor w<sup>h</sup> you must put In the  
 same liquor, & y<sup>e</sup> put all y<sup>e</sup> Oysters & liquor over y<sup>e</sup> fire & boyle y<sup>e</sup>  
 about halfe an hour bove a gentl<sup>e</sup> fire often stirring y<sup>e</sup> as they  
 boyle, & take out Oysters of y<sup>e</sup> fire & straine y<sup>e</sup> liquor through a fine  
 cloth, w<sup>h</sup> y<sup>e</sup> is done y<sup>e</sup> put In y<sup>e</sup> Oysters & salt, a pint of y<sup>e</sup> liquor  
 while it is hott & y<sup>e</sup> put thereto about 3 of an ounce of Mac<sup>e</sup> & halfe  
 an ounce of Cloves, & set of liquor y<sup>e</sup> over a fire & let it boyle, & y<sup>e</sup> put  
 of liquor Lay y<sup>e</sup> short whored y<sup>e</sup> Oysters were, & shall stir up y<sup>e</sup> Oysters  
 w<sup>h</sup> among y<sup>e</sup> Oysters, & y<sup>e</sup> but a Spoonfull of salt, & 2 of a pint of y<sup>e</sup> liquor  
 white vinegar & a quarter of an ounce of whole white pepper, & let them  
 stand till they be cold, & y<sup>e</sup> put as many of y<sup>e</sup> Oysters as you can Into y<sup>e</sup>  
 Barrell, knocking y<sup>e</sup> Barrell Sometime, to settle the Oysters  
 & y<sup>e</sup> put In more salt, & y<sup>e</sup> put In as much liquor as they Barrell  
 will hold Letting y<sup>e</sup> settle awhile, & stop it up, so to keepe or greater  
 quantitie of Oysters.

## To Pickle and Curst and Pickle

Take y<sup>e</sup> Largest & youngest Stalkes make a Brine y<sup>e</sup> will be  
 on Eggs & y<sup>e</sup> put y<sup>e</sup> In a pott or Glass & y<sup>e</sup> our y<sup>e</sup> Brine upon  
 y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> must be made of Cold water & salt so stop y<sup>e</sup> up Close & as  
 y<sup>e</sup> you need y<sup>e</sup> take a quantitie out & boyle y<sup>e</sup> In salt & water till they  
 Look y<sup>e</sup> gone, & y<sup>e</sup> they be Cold y<sup>e</sup> put In pickle made of Vinegar  
 & salt & stop y<sup>e</sup> up Close.

## To Pickle Barberries

Take a Layer of salt & a Layer of Barberries, so  
 Continue till y<sup>e</sup> pott be full, so stop it up Close.



# To make Lemon Sallet

Take of palest Lemons pare <sup>off</sup> pretty thick; if Cut off Rinds in Long  
 thin slices like small Rinds boyle <sup>off</sup> in a good quantitie of water till  
 they be tender; if take <sup>off</sup> out of <sup>off</sup> water & draine <sup>off</sup> till they be dry  
 & mixing <sup>off</sup> Juice of Lemons over <sup>off</sup>, make <sup>off</sup> a pickle of white wine vinegar  
 & double refined Sugar well mixt together & put <sup>off</sup> into a glasse or pot  
 this may be done. if you use <sup>off</sup> Juice of Lemons for other thing;

## To Pickle Walnuts after <sup>off</sup> Indian way given by an Indian Marchant

Take of Walnuts <sup>off</sup> they be so young if you may thrust a  
 pin through <sup>off</sup>, Let <sup>off</sup> be gathered in a dry day, & put <sup>off</sup>  
 into a good quantitie of water shifting <sup>off</sup> it every other day for 4  
 weekes; <sup>off</sup> for a fortnight every day twice. put fresh water  
 into <sup>off</sup>, & put <sup>off</sup> into a haine Cover all Night to run dry; <sup>off</sup>  
<sup>off</sup> a good quantitie of water & let <sup>off</sup> boyle till they be soft  
 a little soft; if draine <sup>off</sup> out w<sup>th</sup> a coarse Cloth & lay <sup>off</sup> them; take  
 of white wine vinegar & of Cold water each alike quantitie  
 boyled as much as will cover <sup>off</sup> when they are put up; before  
 you put <sup>off</sup> Lay <sup>off</sup> Bottoms of <sup>off</sup> salt or glasse, a handfull of  
 fennell or dill; a handfull of cloves of garlick & a handfull of  
 Shorlott & a handfull of salt upon <sup>off</sup> & some cloves & mace.  
 & if you put a Lay of walnuts, & if same quantitie of things as  
 before & if a Lay of Walnuts as before; & so continue till all  
 of walnuts be in; if you put in as much of <sup>off</sup> as will  
 cover <sup>off</sup> & lay <sup>off</sup> up <sup>off</sup> a Leather

## To Pickle Broome Budds

Take brine of water & salt boyled & when it is cold, put in  
 of Budds being dyed up in Lynne Bags; you must shift <sup>off</sup> into  
 fresh wine as long as <sup>off</sup> wine looks black & boyle <sup>off</sup>  
 in the last brine, & if they are cold keep <sup>off</sup> in vinegar



Take 1/2 lb Keyes & Bayle <sup>m</sup> In water & salt, not too much lest they fall  
 off y<sup>e</sup> stalk. & y<sup>e</sup> sprouts <sup>m</sup> on a cloth & cover y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> a cloth to keep y<sup>m</sup> in y<sup>e</sup>  
 heat to make y<sup>m</sup> looke greene, & make a pickle w<sup>th</sup> Vinegar & salt, &  
 w<sup>th</sup> it is cold put y<sup>m</sup> In & stop it up close, so you may do by Kidney Beanes  
 only let y<sup>m</sup> stand over y<sup>e</sup> fire to greene y<sup>m</sup>

## To Pickle Turnips

Take young Turnips quarter y<sup>e</sup> & pare y<sup>m</sup> & cut y<sup>m</sup> into thin  
 slices, & putt y<sup>m</sup> into a hott w<sup>th</sup> some whole mace & pepper & white  
 wine Vinegar & some salt & stop y<sup>m</sup> up close

## To Pickle Cucum. Purslain &amp;c

Take 2 Gallons of Water & 4 Gallons of Clarified Whea el  
 spirit of Wine Vinegar & a handfull of y<sup>e</sup> Topps of Dill, a quantitie  
 of salt boyle all these together till it will boare an Egg, w<sup>th</sup> it is  
 cold putt In y<sup>e</sup> Cucum. &c. so lett it stand & w<sup>th</sup> take a Skellet  
 full of y<sup>e</sup> pickled Cucum. & putt In Spring water to y<sup>m</sup> & cover the  
 Skellet close w<sup>th</sup> something that w<sup>th</sup> keeps In y<sup>e</sup> Steame, let it have  
 one boyle & no more, & let y<sup>m</sup> stand close covered till they be cold  
 & w<sup>th</sup> they be cold putt y<sup>m</sup> In white wine Vinegar. after 3 dayes they  
 will be fitt to eat

## To Pickle Heartichocks

Take y<sup>e</sup> Heartichock to y<sup>e</sup> Bottom or core, & wash y<sup>m</sup> very  
 well, & take a handfull of salt a small quantitie of salt & vinegar &  
 water to cover y<sup>m</sup>. & let it boyle before you putt y<sup>m</sup> In w<sup>th</sup> pepper & mace  
 let y<sup>e</sup> Heartichock Boyle 3 of an houre In y<sup>e</sup> pickles, & take  
 y<sup>m</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> salt & to coole, & take y<sup>m</sup> up to draine & let y<sup>m</sup> pickle settle, then  
 pour y<sup>e</sup> cleare of y<sup>e</sup> pickles Into an Earthen pott & putt y<sup>e</sup> heartichock  
 In it & cover y<sup>m</sup> close for y<sup>e</sup> use, If y<sup>e</sup> pickle be too strong putt a  
 little white wine too it



## 220 To Pickle Cynibers

When you have well & cleane Cynibers <sup>1 lb.</sup> a Cloth singly, put  
 In a well glass pott, with many Vine leaves a little salt & pepper  
 but not too much. It being too strong & Rotts <sup>1 lb.</sup> a little sweet  
 Margorum pull these Carefully betwixt every Leaf, & mix y<sup>e</sup> pickle  
 2 parts all vinegar & one part wine vinegar & salt to beare the Eggs  
 put it to y<sup>e</sup> for 4 or 8 dayes if pour it out Boyle & Scum & Cast it  
 sealing hot on a Gallumbe, & so for every 5 or 6 dayes till you see  
 it of a good Greene, & In y<sup>e</sup> winter when you see it mould on y<sup>e</sup> topp  
 Boyle it & Scum it & ad Now for y<sup>e</sup> wast, About Christmas make it  
 all Newes<sup>ch</sup> will make y<sup>e</sup> of the Lively Salt & Crisp; this is a good way  
 for any pickled Gallot

## To Pickle Mushrooms

They grow up In one Night; A very moist & Rainy night  
 will send y<sup>e</sup> up very thick; So if y<sup>e</sup> over night you pluck  
 up y<sup>e</sup> old one you will be sure to have fresh ones In y<sup>e</sup> morning  
 Gather one y<sup>e</sup> these are very white on y<sup>e</sup> outside, & a pale  
 pinet Cutler within y<sup>e</sup> Round hard ones like buttons are y<sup>e</sup>  
 best pill of y<sup>e</sup> Skin very well & as you pill y<sup>e</sup> throw them  
 Into water & salt, & In y<sup>e</sup> water boyle y<sup>e</sup> a quarter of an hour  
 Keeping y<sup>e</sup> well Scum'd, then take y<sup>e</sup> & put y<sup>e</sup> Into faire pickle  
 y<sup>e</sup> halfe vinegar & y<sup>e</sup> other halfe worgs, old killed large Mace  
 halfe a hamfull of white pepper whole; give y<sup>e</sup> pickle 3 or 4 waimes  
 over y<sup>e</sup> fire w<sup>th</sup> a hamfull of salt, Scum it selfe once & let it Boile  
 y<sup>e</sup> put In y<sup>e</sup> Mushrooms w<sup>th</sup> some shallot



Take 3 yolks of Eggs one White: 4 or 5 Spoonfulls of Damask Rose  
water beat them well together: then put in half pound of double refined  
Sugar Scalded beat them very well together till it be white; then put in  
almost half a pound of fine flour; beat it all very well together againe till  
y<sup>e</sup> plates or papers be buttered bake them in an oven as hot as for Biskett  
dry y<sup>e</sup> flour in y<sup>e</sup> oven well before you put it in

## To make Little plumme Cakes

Take half a pound of fine flour: a quartone & half of fine  
Sugar boath being very well dried; half a pound of good butter  
being Stryped all night in Rose water; 4 Eggs except too whites  
half A pint of Cream; mix all these together put in y<sup>e</sup> Sugar &  
flour by half & handfull at a time whilst it is beating; then beat it  
with y<sup>e</sup> hands for 3 hours; when y<sup>e</sup> oven is hot & you Redg to putt in have  
Ready 3 quartones of a pound of very good currins well washed & picked  
and dried by fire putt them in. or els you may put in y<sup>e</sup> same quantity  
of Candied Lemmon and orange peel in stead of y<sup>e</sup> Currins bake them  
Upon plates or papers buttered.



*A Especiall Medecine to cure all kind of Maladies & griefs*

Take half a pound of Rosen, Vergins wax and frankincense of each a quarter of a pound, Mastick and Ounis, hearts <sup>sewet</sup> ~~sewet~~ a quarter of a pound, of Camphire 2 drams, then stamp the Rosen frankincense and Mastick as small as you can in a Mortar, then melt the wax and sewet together and put it in the powder before named — Stampd into a pan with the Vergins wax and sewet, and when it is melted then strain it through a thin cloath upon a pottle of White wine, and then boyle them together till the wax be some thing thick then take it of and lett it coole then putt therein a quart of Oyle of Turpentine with y<sup>e</sup> Camphire then stir it together till it wax cold, and soe Keep it for use

*The Vertues*

This Medecine is good all manner of Maladies, as wounds old & new in what place soever, also it is good for clearing of festers ingendered in the flesh and it helps more in nine days than other doe in a month

- 1 It is good for the head akes to Rubb the Temples therewith
- 2 it is good for the swelling of the ears to anoint them with
- 3 it is good for an Inflamed face
- 4 it is good to heal sinews that is cut or sprained with labour or waxed dry for want of blood;
- 5 it suffers no dead flesh to ingender or abide where it comes
- 6 it is good to draw out arrow heads or stub or thornes or any thing else that is in the wound,
- 7 it is good for biting or pricking any venomous Beast
- 8 it is good for all manner of Boches or fellons
- 9 it is good for all festers
- 10 it helpeth all manner of Aches of liver, spleen Kidneys Rayns & back
- 11 it is good to break all manner of Impostumes, and Swellings of Dropsy and
- 12 it is good for all Swellings or aching, of y<sup>e</sup> privities in either Sex
- 13 it is a Souverain for all Scabs Reaches of Sinews for the quaking palsy, gout or water between y<sup>e</sup> skin and flesh
- 14 it is good to heale the hemoroids and Piles within the fundament
- 15 it is good to cure the Bloody flux
- 16 it is good to make a searcloth to heal all manner of Soars above said with many others that are not here named for the gout spread it thin upon the thinnest Sheep skin then prick it full of holes with the point of a knife and apply it, and let it lay on but 2 or 3 dayes then take it of and lay afresh plaster to it



# An excell<sup>t</sup> Cordiall

73 224

Take 3 or 4 new laid Eggs, boyle them but a very little, then put out the white and put in a spoonfull of Sugar or Sugar Candy into every egg, stir it well and fill it with good old red wine water, warm it on a Chafin dish of Coales. drink it fasting and fast an hour after it, 'Tis an Enemy to all vapours.

For the Wormes in Stomach or Belly

Take ~~pieces~~ of the Juices of Lemons for a young child two spoonfull, for a bigger fower and a wine glass for a Man or woman Dye it very yellow with Saffron sweeten it with Honey

For a bruise:

Take Camomile & Hyssop of each a handfull or more, warm them hott either in a Fryng pan or between two tiles, apply them to the place greased in linden baggs renewing it as often as it grows Cold.

An approved medicine for a Canker  
Take bole Armoniacke & good Allom an equall quantity make it into fine powder mix it with honey & rub the mouth well & often.

To break the Stone

Take y<sup>e</sup> Rootes or Seeds of Redd nettles beat them to powder & drink it in white wine a little warmed, untill you are well.

For a Fever, Wormes, or any distemper at first

Make a Possett with white wine, take off the Curd, & into y<sup>e</sup> Posset strain Stone horse dung, drink of it Morning & Evening for three days and sweat if you can,

A Drink in a Fever:

Boyle a pint of milke and a pint of Endive water, coole it downe with a Dill of white wine Vinegar, take of the Curd & drink it constantly

To cure a Fever at three times Taking.

Take the green skinn which grow about walnuts, (for want of them & in winter the bark that groweth on the roots of a wallnut) bruise and put them into a Limbeck put in as much of the best white wine vinegar as will cover them, Fast well your Limbeck. Drink three spoonfull of the water in the shaking sett.

For the Dropsy

Take a pint of green brooms bud after, Infuse them in three pints of white wine for 24 hours drink half a pint thereof every morning, fast three hours after, & moderate exercise.

To Stanch bleeding at nose or wound.

Take y<sup>e</sup> Scraping of the bottom of a brass pott and apply it dry to the nose or wound.



*For a paine in the head.*

Dipp a sheet of Browne Paper in Redd red water, Apply it cold to the Forehead or Temples. 1.

*For a Looseness*

Spread soft red wax on a piece of leather of the breadth of a shilling, lay it on the Navell, warme it that it may stick. 1.

*For the Faling sickness*

Burne the Skull of a man, beat it to Powder, beat a quantity of Pyony seeds to powder and beat Philippindula roots to powder, take Nutmeggs and some of the burnt Skull beat them together Drink thereof.

*For the same.*

Take a handfull of Rhue and as much Wormwood made into Powder and blow it up the Nose. 1.

*Another*

Take the aforesaid Herbs and the Rootes stamp them and bind them to the Nape of y<sup>e</sup> Neck.

*To make Syrrup of Ruber*

Put into a quart of Spring water Succory & Maidenhead of each a handfull two ounces of Raisins of the sunn stoned & almost a quarter of an ounce of anniseeds boyle them in y<sup>e</sup> water till tis reduced to a pint, straine it, then slice half an ounce of y<sup>e</sup> best Ruber into it set it behind the fire from Morning till night to infuse, let it not boyle, straine it and to a pound of Liquor putt a pound of <sup>halfe</sup> Loafe Sugar; then boyle it on a soft fire to y<sup>e</sup> height of a Syrrup Bottle it, when cold tyed it close up, tis good for wormes in Children to be taken at y<sup>e</sup> Change of y<sup>e</sup> Moon 3 Mornings together 2 Spoonesfull a Morning, an elder body may take 3 Spoonesfull or more, If the Child be inclin'd to a Consumption add at first to y<sup>e</sup> Syrrup a handfull of Egginony, another of Cetrach & to a pint of y<sup>e</sup> Liquor putt half an ounce of hartshorne, and give it an arme or two, do it before you put in the Ruber. then make the Syrrup as before.

*How to make the black Plaster:*

Melt together one pound of Pitch a pound of black Rosin, a quarter of a pound of beeswax the quantity of a hens Eggs of Deere or Mutton Suet, with halfe an ounce of black paper finely beaten, amongst them, put them into a bole of cold water and worke them up handsomely into a Lump, when you have occasion to use any of it warme it by some Coles spread it thin upon soft leather, and Apply it cold. 1.



To make a Gooseberry Tansie

74 226

Pick Gooseberries and fry them till they are tender in Sweet butter then put to them a quart of Cream, the yolks of six Eggs, two whites well beaten together with Sugar, a spoonfull of Rose water and a little Nutmeg, all well mixed together, Fry it leisurely; and scrap Sugar on it.

To make Orange Marmalade

Grate and quarter Oranges take out y<sup>e</sup> Meats and Inner pill, lay them all night in Water boile them till they are tender in six or seven changes of water having the water always boiling you put them into, Pars Coars & quarter Pippins, and take twice their weight in double refined sugar, and put three quarters of a pint of water to one pound. Before you put in y<sup>e</sup> Oranges Clarify your Syrrup, the Julie you take out of the Oranges put to y<sup>e</sup> Marmalade when tis halfe boyled.

For a Droisie & Raw Stomach:

Drinck the water of Common wormwood distilled in a Rose water still for y<sup>e</sup> space of three weeks as well at meals as other times, and eat a few Raisins of the Sunn stoned and filled with wormwoode, in a morning fasting.

A Water for an Ague

Boile in two Gallons of Running water, fennell Rootes and Succory of each a handfull, one pound of great Raisins and a lither of small, till one gallon is boild away, then strain them, & put to them halfe a pint of Rose water, halfe as much Vinegar, halfe a pound of Sugar, 3 of an ounce of Cinnamon, broken between y<sup>e</sup> fingers, then boyle them a litle, and drinck it cold, when you please.

For a Flushing in the face after eating:

Make Possett drinck with Cardus, and drinck thereof for y<sup>e</sup> space of a month, every Morning fasting at Spring & fall. or when you feare to be troubled.

A water for an Ague

Wipe and slice some Lemons and Distill them with a Pottle of Milke from y<sup>e</sup> Cow, a quart of white wine and a quarter of a pound of Sugar.

A Medicine for the Colick

Beat long pepper of the middle sort w<sup>ch</sup> is called Russett and white amber to powder, and put so much of them, as you can take up between y<sup>e</sup> fingers and thumb, into a Glass of Canary or white wine warm it, and strain it, and then drinck it.

For an Itch

Break Allum into a Red hot fire pan and burn it, and mix it with a litle Morte; and use it.



## For a Soare throat

Mix together six spoonfull of Syrup of Mulberries, six spoonfull of Honey of Roses the bigger of a Hasell nutt of white Doggs tere, take a spoonfull at a time and swallow it by little and little, If there be a Soare in the throat tyd lint about a stick and rubb the Soare gently.

## The Italian Plaister

Take 10 ounces of Oyle of Oliver, 4 ounces of yellow wax. Litharge of Gold Litharge of Silver, Cerus of each foure ounces, of Mirths foure Drams Venice Turpentine foure ounces, First put in y<sup>e</sup> Skillett  $\frac{2}{3}$  of the Oyle, with all y<sup>e</sup> wax, cutt it in small peeces, when tis melted put in the mettals one after another alwaies stirring it, Use a moderate fire of Coles y<sup>e</sup> Skillett a little above y<sup>e</sup> fire, when tis boyled to a brownish Colbur, then put in y<sup>e</sup> Mirths and the 3<sup>d</sup> part of the Oyle, boyle them together to a brownish Colbur, still stirring it, then take it off y<sup>e</sup> fire and put in the Venice Turpentine, Stir it well about after that poure it suddenly out into a buckett of faire water, knead it there a little then mould it on a Clean Table, in small Rolls.

It cures old Soares & green wounds, it mitigateth paines, applyed like a Seare Cloth, and Imposthumations in the face, Fellons, tis a present Remedy for galls by Riding, after the full of y<sup>e</sup> Moone cut y<sup>e</sup> sores close but fetch noe blood, and lay on a plaister of it letting it ly 4 dayes, then take it off and scrap it with y<sup>e</sup> nailles, and take of any hardness that ariseth w<sup>th</sup> 5 or 6 of these Plaisters so applyed the sores of y<sup>e</sup> Corro will be taken away, in the most time it takes away all paine, If you fetch blood in cutting them then shift y<sup>e</sup> Plaister every twelve houres, untill it be whole.

## An Ointment for a burn with Gunpowder

Stamp together two handfull of Groundsell, of houseleek and Oxeye leaves and roots of each the like quantity, then put to them a good handfull of Barrowes grease, too handfull of new Sheeps Dung & as much good dung, Stamp them together and straine them into an earthen pott, and anoint with it, it is good in any Scald with water.

The Golden Seareloth Excellent good for the Sciatica. Gout. Bruises. Stich in y<sup>e</sup> back or sides & Strains

Take three well Glazed red Pipkins, one holding three quart, the second two and the third one, put into y<sup>e</sup> first one pound of Burgundy Pitch, into y<sup>e</sup> second half a pound of good Frankincense, into the third foure ounces of the best Virginia wax, melt them on moderate fire stirring them, with a wooden Spatula, untill they be all melted, then take them off the fire, and put them into y<sup>e</sup> biggest Pipkin together, alwaies stirring them least they run over, then straine



75 227  
thru a fowre linnen cloath into a bason of water, and  
mould it on a board, annointing yo<sup>r</sup> hands with some of the Oyle, in one  
half of y<sup>e</sup> stuffe put in two Dramms of Saffron, finely powdered, and  
worne it in before it be cold, then make it into Rolls a finger  
length, and keep them in a box, That w<sup>ch</sup> hath y<sup>e</sup> Saffron is Excellent  
for the Suatica, Gout and bruises, the other for the Stich: the pre-  
ciousness of this Searecloth is unknowne, unless to those who have  
experiened it. / So stay the bleeding of a wound:

Beat Dried Veruine to a powder and lay it on the wound and it will  
stanch it, when tis fully stoppt you may wash it cleane with Rains  
water, and apply a healing plaister.

For the Collick:

Stamp a handfull of Chickweed and straine out the Juice, and drink  
it in whitewine, or Ale, and it will give ease in a short time.

Lucatellus's Balsome:

Take a pound of Venice Turpentine, 3 pints of Oyle of Olives, Six  
Spoonsfull of Sack a pound of Yellow wax, two Ounces of naturall  
Balsome, two ounces of Oyle of St. Johns wort, two Ounces of Powder  
of redd Sanders, cut y<sup>e</sup> wax in thin slices, and put them in a Skillett,  
and set it on y<sup>e</sup> fire, when tis thoroughly melted, first wash the  
Turpentine, thrice in redd rose water stir them well together  
till they boyle a little, then take it off and let it stand till next  
day to coole, take it then out and cut it in thin slices, so that you may  
gett all the water out, and when well drained out, melt it againe  
and stir it, then put in y<sup>e</sup> Oyle, Sack and oyle of St. Johns wort,  
the Naturall balsome and Sanders, and stir them well that they may  
incorporate well together, and let them boyle for a short space, then take  
it off, and stir it two hours to make it thick, when tis cold putt itt  
in potts and cover it close with leather, & you may keep it 20 yeares

There Vertues

It healeth any burning or scalding, and likewise any bruise or cutt  
being first annointed with the same Oyle and a peece of Linnen cloth or lint  
dypt in it being warmed lay it to y<sup>e</sup> Place and it will heale it without  
Scarre.

It also healeth Inward or outward wound being Squirted warme into  
the wound, and by Applying it to any outward wound with lint or fine  
linnen dypt in it, and by annointing all the parts shereabouts, and takes  
away all paines and inflammations draweth forth all broken bones, or any  
thing else that might putrifie and Fester, so that the braines or inward as  
the heart Guts & liver, be not touched, It heales in foure or five days —  
dressing so that no other thing be applyed thereto.

It healeth the Biting of a Mado Dogg, or other beast.

It is good against the Plague, only annointing the Nostrills and Lips



Therewith in the Morning before you goe abroad and for that day by Gods blessing you need not feare the Plague.

It takes away any paine or griefe by reason of cold moistures and Catarrhs in the bones and Sinues first annointing the place soe griev'd with a warme cloath laide on it,

It healeth a Fistula, or Ulcer, be it ever soe deep, being apply'd as for a Cutt.

It helpeth digestion annointing the Navell & Stomach, when you goe to bed. It will stanch blood spadily of a green wound putting a plaster of lint on it & tying it hard.

It is good against the wind Collick & the Stiche, in the side applying it thereto with a warme cloath, 4 Mornings together, a quarter of an houre at a time.

It is good against Poison, helpeth in scorfetts, taking an Ounce in warme Sack.

It is good against Wormes & Tanthes using it as for a cutt, but requires more time to heale.

It is good for one Infected with the Plague, Measles, small Pox if presently taken in warme breath, a quarter of an Ounce, foure Mornings after each other and sweat upon it, and helpeth head aches by annointing the Temples and Nostrills therewith.

### A Purge to Strength the Liver & against the Dropsy.

Clarify a pint of Juice of Scurvy which do by boyling it softly and Skimming it, straine it into a bason, when tis well settled put it into a Pipkin put to it an Ounce of Rhubarb sliced very thin lett it stand in hott Embers 24 howers, Coole it and Straine it out hard, boyle the same Rhubarb in halfe a pint of Scurvy water untill all the goodnes is out, and Strain it into the other Infusion, and put to it a pound of the best Sugar, boyle your Sugar skim it not till it comes to a thick black skum, let it boyle to a Sirrup hight. of Roses els it will not keepe Take of it two or three dayes together three or foure Spoonesfull cold in the Morning. if to fullsome take it in cold beere. If it worke to much take a less quantity If to little then take more.

### The Leden Plaster.

Incorporate together foure pound of the best Oyle of Olives one pound of Redd Lede calcind to powder, twelve ounces of Spanish Soap, in an Earthen calcining Pott, set it on the fire for an houre and a halfe stirring it continually with a ball of Iron fastened to a stick of wood then make a bigger fire till the Redness be turn'd Gray, still stirring it till tis of the Colour



229

of the Oyle, or darker, and drop of it on a trencher, and if it sticks  
either to the trencher nor yo<sup>r</sup> finger it is enough, Then dip long  
linnen cloathes in it, and when they begin to coole smooth them, with  
a slick stone on a smooth table, they will keep twenty years. f.  
Being laid to the Stomach provoketh an Appetite, & takes away paines  
in y<sup>e</sup> Stomach, being laid to the Belly tis good for the Cholick, and on  
the kidneys of y<sup>e</sup> back it is good for a bloody flux running of the  
Rheims of the Kidnies, and weaknes of back It cures all swellings  
and bruises, takes away Acher, It breaketh fellons, Puffes & other  
Imposthumes and healeth them, It draweth away running humors  
without breaking the Skin, being applyed to y<sup>e</sup> fundament it cures  
all diseases therein: being laid to the head tis good for the  
the Temples, it is good for y<sup>e</sup> head ache and for soard Eyes, and is  
admirable good for all green wounds. f.

### To preserve fruit all the years

Beat tile to powder and sift it through a Courd bread Cive, & to each  
pound of powder put a pound of Rosin, which melt in a Killet and when  
it boyle put in the powder, but dont let it boile after, Put the fruit  
in a yellow Earthen pott with Eares and a Cover, lay them within  
Vine leaves or the leaves of the fruit, lay of each sort by themselves  
and leaves between every rowe. Cement on the Cover, with what  
speed you can that it growes not Cold, tye to each eare of the pott  
a Stone and sett it under water, This Cement is to be used only  
in water. f.

### A walnutt water Excellent for many things

Brui'd Walnuts about the time the Shells begin to harden & distill  
them. The water whereof Comforteth the heart and defendes it  
from all ill, is good for the Palisy coming from the liver, with  
white wine, It calseth Appetite, Regress the naturall heat of  
the Stomach, If you wash yo<sup>r</sup> hands therewith, it helpeth all the  
Infirmities of the Liver, It is excellent against the Dropsie,  
Washing the Temples it causeth Sleep It cleaveth Botches &  
Imposthumes, wounds Ingendering good flesh, It eats away  
the Evils tis a rare friend to humane Seed rare for the Eyes  
It cures presently Repletions in the Stomach by eating and  
Drinking, and is of Admirall use in Sores and Small pox. f.



For a palsy a good Oynement  
Boyle in a Gallon of Sack a pound of Camemiole flowers, untill  
it be but a quart, & it will be like an Oyle, with w<sup>ch</sup> annoynt

Arare medicine for Chest wormes:

Pick a quart of blew Currants & rubb them, to w<sup>ch</sup> put a pecc<sup>t</sup>  
of good Sugar finely beaten, mixt together, take ones spoone-  
full at night and another in y<sup>e</sup> Morning, and the next morn-  
ing after that another stirr well after it, an houre, and  
drink a good draught of Posset being turned with Roach  
Allam and Sweetened as you please. /.

For the Stopping of the water.

Dropp into the Navill two dropps of the best Sallet Oyle:.

Another for the Same

Put the Juice of Alexander leaves into warme beere, and  
in a Morning drink it. /.

Another

Distill new milke parselly seeds in a Rosewater Still and as  
often as you please drink of it. Or take the third part of a  
penny worth of Saffron which strains with milk and there-  
with mix bruised Coriander seed and drink it in white wine or beere  
four or five times, warmed with a hott stone. /.

For the Strangurie or bloody water:

Boyle marsh Malloe rootes (the Pith being taken out) with a little  
Liquorish in Posset ale of which drink a good draught in the  
morning fasting & at going to bed.

Another

Make a posset with Buttermilke instead of beere morning  
& evening drink of it hott. /.

For the Collick

Tost a pecc<sup>t</sup> of bread, strike it over well with Civett, which  
aply to the Navill, tis a present cure. /.



The Greene ointment:

Take redd sage and Rhue of each apound, the youngest bay leaves, wormwood of each halfe apound, cut & beat them well in a mortar without washing them, mixe three pound of Suet hot from the Shops, beat it with the herbs, till all be of a Colowr, Put all into a large boule with a pottle of the best Oyle of Olive, weake all together, till all be of a like softnes, then put it into a large earthen pott for eight daies, then boyle all with a soft fire in a large paim when tis halfe boild put in foure bunns of the best Oyle of Spike, when boyled enough. Straine it through a course Canvas cloth into a Galley pott which cover close with parchm<sup>t</sup> and leather over that, take heed of burning it putt two or three dropps into a spoone or Lawer and when tis as green as may be tis then enough boyled. Rubb thore of on the small of the back, it easeth the Stone, the bignes of a small p<sup>a</sup> put into the ear which stopped with black wooll, helpeth the paine thore of. It is good for all swellings Aches Scabbs, Fellons Piles Anguish, swellings of wounds, Tooth aches Bruises overstrainings of Sinews, & veins, Cramps Stiches Sciatica, Burrs scalds, Strains in man woman or beast, tis to be made in May onely. /

Doctor Stephens Water the same of Doc<sup>r</sup> Chamberlain with w<sup>ch</sup> he did much good, and at his death gave it to the Arch Bishop of Cantorbury as followeth.

To a Gallon of good Gascony wine take Ginger Gallingale grains of Cinemom, Nutmeggs. Cloves. Aniseedes. fennell Seeds. Carri- way Seeds. of each of them a dram; then take Sage Sparrow mint, Camomile Lavender pellitory of y<sup>e</sup> Wall, wild time rosemary redd roses of each of them one handfull; bruis your Spices and shread your yerbs; then steep them in the wine 24 houres stirring it pretty often Still this in a Limbeck keepe the first water by it self this water is best to be stild when the herbe is in y<sup>e</sup> flower.

The vertues of this Water

The water is of a secret natur; and the Vertue of it is this. It Comforteth the Spiritts vitall; and helpeth inward diseases that come of Coold; and against the Shaking of the Palisy, it cursth the Contractions of the Sinews; it helpeth the Conception of woman that be barren; it killeth the wormes in the belly; it cursth the cold



Cough; It helpeth the Toothach It comforte the Stomach; it cureth the old and Cold Drops; It helpeth the Stone in the bladder; and in the Rains of the Back; It helpeth in time Stinking breath; and whosoever with this water ever and anon; and not to oster it preerveth him in good health; and shall make him to seem young very long It comforteth nature Marvelously. this water Doc: Stephens used to serve his Life untill extreme age; and when he was sick he never used any thing else

A Water that healeth all manner of  
feavours att three times taking

Take y<sup>e</sup> greene Skine that groweth about walnuts; In the winter Take greene barke that groweth at y<sup>e</sup> rootes; bruise and putt them into a Limbeck; putt as much of the best vinegar as will cover the greene Skins or barke; then putt y<sup>e</sup> Limbeck very well and deepe There will a water distill from it of w<sup>ch</sup> lett the patient drink three Spoonfull.

An Excellent receipt for a lin and webb in the Eye

Take answ laid Egg and roast in the Embers so hard till it looks blew, and then cutt it in halves and take out the yolk and putt in a little Roch allum and a little honey and clapt it together againe, and the heat of the Egg will dissolve the allum and honey; then putt the Egg into a peece of new cloath, and wring it as hard as you can there will come out a clear water, which putt into a little bottle and keep it for yo<sup>r</sup> use; dropping 2 or 3 drops at the time in the Eye twice a day lettimg them lay upon their Back some time after the water is dropt in.



78 233

## To make Swallow water

Take 40 or 50 Swallows when they are ready to fly Bruise them in a mortar feathers and all, add two Ounces of Castoreum beaten into Powder, 3 pints white wine Vinegar, mix all well together distill them in an ordinary Still, You may draw a pint of very good water, more may be drawn but it will be too weak, Give 2 or 3 Spoonfulls at a time Sweetned with a little Sugar.

### The Vertues

It is good for those that are distracted, for the passion of the heart, fits of the Mother, consumption, Dead palsy, falling Sickness, for the memory, for Luning Sounding fits apoplexy, lethargy or any other Impediment proceeding from the Head, and it is good in Phevors; it must be made at Midsummer, then Swallows are in their prime.

### To make Bacon, Westphalia fashion

Take a large legg of Porke with the foot on, and salt it as you doe other bacon, and when enough salted, hang it in the Chimney and dry it, and then take as much very Sweet wort as will cover it, and let it lye in it 24 houres then take it out and press it very well, you may rubb it with Calves blood, and hang it up againe in the Chimney where wood is burnt.



# A Receipt for Plague Water

Receipt

Take of Devils Bit, Dragon, Mugwort, Egremony, Bellary, Gallendine, Burnet, Roman wormwood, Spear Mint, Scabius, Rue, Sage, Bayme, Pimpernell, Hemetory, wood sorrell, Cardus, fetherfew, Mary-gold Flowers, Angelico, Red-popies, hearts ease, Bormintill - Roots & leaves, of each halfe a pound, Rosmary one pound, Scordium, Olicompane Roots, Butter-Bur Roots, of each a Quarter of a pound, Sweet fennel seeds, Caraway seeds, Anniseeds, Coriander seeds, of each two ounces, Let the herbs lie & dry upon a table three or four dayes before you use them, then shred them very small & put them in a Great Stone pott with the seeds Bruised, Then powder upon these three Dittles of Canary sack & stir them well together, and so lett them ferment for 4 or 5 days stirring them once a day keeping the pot Close covered then you may Distill it in a Conbeck or ordinary Still closed Close with Rye past

The best time to make this water is In the latter end of May or Beginning of June, when the herbs are in there Prime, you May if you please put Halfe White wine & halfe sack or all Whitewine as Many people do, you May add to the former Ingredients these things following, to Make the water More forcible against strong Infections (viz) Nutmegs, Cloves, Venice Treacle, Discordium, of each a Quarter of an Ounce, Cinamond, one Ounce, these things must Be put in at first with the herbs & seeds, you May add two Quarts More of Liquor because there is so Many herbs, so you will Draw of about 6 or 7 quarts of Liquor which you May Mingle all together.



A List of the Herbs & other Ingredients  
For the Plague water Cribled

(viz)

Devils Bit - -  
Dragons - - -  
Mugwort - - -  
Egremony - - -  
Bellony - - -  
Salendine - - -  
Burnet - - -  
Roman wormwood -  
Spear Mint - - -  
Scabious - - -  
Rue - - -  
Sage - - -  
Bawme - - -  
Pimpernell - - -  
Femitory - - -  
wood Sorrell - - -  
Cardus - - -  
Fetherfue - - -  
Mary gold flowers - -  
Angelico - - -  
Red popies - - -  
Hearts ease - - -  
Bormentill Roots & leaves

of each a pound & halfe

Rose mary three pound -

Scordium - - -  
Elicompane Roots - - -  
Butter bur Roots - - -  
Angelico Roots - - -

of each 3 quart<sup>r</sup> of a pound



Sweet fennell seeds	of Each 6 ounces
Caraway seeds ---	
Anny seeds -----	
Coriander seeds ---	

Nutmegs - - - - -	of Each 3 quart <sup>4</sup> of an ounce
Gloves - - - - -	
Venice Breakle - -	
DiaScordium - - -	

Cinamond three ounces

Gentian Roots	of each an ounce & halfe
Zedoway ---	



A Certain Cure for a Sore Breast without Pain that  
Comes by Milk or Agur Not by a Blow

30 257

Take a Sheeps head with the wool on wash it clean, then Boyle  
then boyle it in 3 gallons of Spring water untill near halfe the water be  
consumed, then Straine the Broth into a Clean Earthen Pipkin and put to  
it a pound of Rice & boyle it to a thick poultrys Still stirring of it as it  
Boyles with a thick flat Stick bruising the Rice, then take it from  
the fire & put to it 6 Spoonfulls of Ordinary Oyle of Camomile and a  
penworth of English Saffron being dryed & rubb'd to powder & Mingle in  
the yolks of 2 Eggs beaten together, this Poultrys must be spread as thick  
as a finger upon a Linnen cloth that it may come of Moist from the breast  
Cut a hole in the cloth for the Nipple to come through the Poultrys must  
be as big as the whole breast, & not to warm applyd both morning and  
Night, this taken in time will dissolve the hardness, if taken late it will  
ripen & break it, & when it is broke use the Poultrys untill almost all  
the corruption be drawne out in 3 or 4 days time, then take goats dung  
fresh fallen is best, dry it in an Oven not very hot after the bread is  
drawn, then beat the dung to powder & mingle with it some honey in  
to the thickness of a salve, then spread it on a cloth a little bigger than  
the sore & lay it warm on then put the poultrys above the Plaister &  
upon it, never use any tint to the breast but the holes never to dry, use  
the Poultrys upon the Plaister only 4 or 5 days then use the Plaister  
alone untill cured

To Stew a Neck of Veal

Take a neck of Veal and cut out into Steaks and beat them flat  
halfe fryed put them in the Stew pan, put to them a Pint of Ale  
and a quart of Water, a faggot of Ryme, two Whole Onions stuck with  
cloves, & a little Mace and Whole Pepper, and one clove of Garlick &  
Season it w<sup>th</sup> salt at yo<sup>r</sup> own discretion; put in one handfull of Spinage  
and two or three heads of Indivy cut yo<sup>r</sup> Spinage & Stew yo<sup>r</sup> Indivy whole  
then brown a little Butter & put as much flower as will go in yo<sup>r</sup> Egg  
stew this altogether very gently, about 4 or 5 quart<sup>s</sup> of Ale to 1 boer a  
charcoal fire; Squeeze one Lemon in it, put Sippets of Bread in the  
Dish & serve it up

To Make a Brigasque

Take four Chickens cut them in pieces put them in a Sauce pan  
and then get a faggot of Ryme one Onion, cloves Mace & Pepper of each  
a little and Ale and as much water as will cover them and put in halfe  
a Pint of White wine & a little Butter; Stew them altogether untill it  
is enough; Break 5 Eggs and take the yolks of them & beat them well;  
some Parsley Sweet Herb and Onions shred small then put the herbs &  
among the Eggs with the Juice of a Lemon & a quarter of a pound of  
Butter put some Mushrooms with them if you can get any & then put  
Sweet Bread & Pallat stewed in it; the Pallat must be well boiled  
first: then put in the Eggs & keep it stirring that it does not furdell  
Rub the bottom of your dish w<sup>th</sup> a dish: then put in Sippets;



## How to Make Scotch Collops

Take a Leg of Veal & cut it Collops about the breadth of your hand very thin, lard some & let some be plain; season them with a little Pepper and salt: then take a faggot of sweet herbs, an Onion stuffed with a few cloves; then take a bladder or two of Mace and a little Whole pepper, fry to Collops brown put a Pint of strong Broth in when its fryed & a glass of white wine or flavat, the Juice of a Lemon & the Yolk of 3 Eggs, put a little Parsley sweet herb and Onion put to the Eggs, and a quarter of a pound of Butter and a little gravy; after the Collops are browned about halfe an houre put all this together, keep it stirring that it does not fuddle, put some Apples in the dish, rub the Bottom w<sup>th</sup> a Harlot.

## How to Stew Tripes

Take the fattest tripe & put it in pieces & put as much water to you as will cover it when put them on a fire, use up a faggot of rums two Onion, salt it as you think fit, 7 parts of Carlick to Stew with it; then the Carlick is boyled enough take it up, then bruise it up & take a pint of white wine, put you 2 Carlick in the Wine, then put it on a fire & take halfe a pint of the liquor of the tripe & boy it all together, take the tripe of & dish it up & put two Spoonfulls of Mustard & 2 White wine mix it together & so put it over the tripe

## To make a very good pickle for Tongues or Hames of Bacon

To Season six hams take a peck of bay Salt, three quarters of a pound of Salt petre, five pound of course Sugar. put these into an Earthen vessell w<sup>th</sup> 4 hams and as much water as will cover them then take out the hams and Stir the Salt and Sugar and water very well together, put the hams in & gain let them Lye in it three weeks; only Stir up the pickle once in foure or five days at the end of three weeks hang them up in a Chimney so dry not so hot the Salts must be beeren very fine

How to Stew Tripes



To preserve Oranges whole — 239

<sup>Oranges</sup>  
Take 40, and clip them or rasp them very thin, and as you  
doe them throw'em into Spring water let them stand all  
night, the next morning set them over the fire to boyle  
till they are very tender and begin to shrink in <sup>the</sup> sides, then  
take them up and put them againe into cold water then if  
you will doe them whole cut around hole in the bottom to  
take out the Meats which you must doe as cleane as you  
can then <sup>weigh the Oranges & take twice their</sup> weigh in double refined Sugar and to every pound  
take a pint of Spring water and boyle it and scum it  
very cleare then let it stand till it be as cool as Milk  
from the Cow, then put in your Oranges & let them stand  
all night covered, Next morning set them on fire againe  
and let them be as hott as you can hold in yo finger,  
thus doe morning and night till they are clear Enough,  
Keep a Quarter of the Sugar out which beat small and  
Every time you warme them shake in a spoonfull. If  
you will Eat them out of the Syropp put in the Juice  
that came out of them with a little Sugar set it over the  
fire till you think it thick Enough to keep them If you  
designe to have them in Jelly you must not put the Juice  
of the Oranges into the Syropp but make Jelly of pippings  
or John Apples and put them in a day or two before you use them

To Pickle Hames the Mesiphasia way

Take a Peck of Spanish Salt Halfe a Pound of Salt Peter  
Five pound of Brown Sugar Put soas much water as will  
cover Six Hames which must be quite covered in the Pickle  
for three weeks the Pickle should be stirred once a weeke  
then hang them high in Chimney for fortnight or three weeks  
and if you love the mesiphasia Hames must hang them soas  
they may receive all the Smoke you can give them, Into the  
same Pickle you may put Swarts Tongues



Take 6 gallons of y<sup>e</sup> best Brandy & put it in a  
 well glazed pott: & putt to it 2 Bushels of Red  
 wild rogers Stir them together well; stopp them up  
 close for 3 or 4 days; then putt in these Ingredients  
 as followeth; y<sup>e</sup> newest Rasins of y<sup>e</sup> Sun 2 pound  
 y<sup>e</sup> best & newest figgs one pound & a half; y<sup>e</sup> best  
 & newest Dates one pound; y<sup>e</sup> best & newest Licorish  
 A quarter of a pound; Swittfennel seeds; Anniseeds;  
 Coriander seeds; Caraway seeds; Cardimum seeds;  
 Cinnamon; Cloves; of each of all these one ounce  
 Clouggilliflowers A peck & a half; when all these  
 are putt together; you must keepe them well stoppt  
 for one month only stirring them with a stick  
 once or twice a week then straine it & squeeze  
 y<sup>e</sup> Ingredients out; & putt it into bottles; it  
 will keepe seven years — — — — —  
 you must putt 2 pound of white Sugar Candy  
 finely grased when you bottle it — — — — —  
 or two of faire water to dissolve it, & putt it to y<sup>e</sup>  
 Surfit water & bottle it up close stopp it well



82  
24)

To make Orange Marmalade

Take two doz. of good Civill Oranges cutt of y<sup>e</sup> out rinde  
very thin but not any of the white then cut them in halves  
and squeeze out all the Juice keep it in a glass or pott covered,  
then put the halves of the Oranges into faire water and so lett  
them remain for one night in the morning tye them up in a very  
clean bag or cloth and boyle them in faire water ~~till~~<sup>till</sup> they  
be tender it must be a good big skelt of water because the water  
will boyle away before they be tender when they are tender  
take them by degrees out of y<sup>e</sup> bag hott and press the water  
out of them between <sup>two</sup> ~~two~~ Trenchers as Dry as you can then  
cutt out all the meat and strings that is in them and  
with the point of a Knife mash them very small upon a  
Trencher, then weigh them and to every pound put a pint  
of the Juice which came out of them being strained  
and two pound of double refin'd suger put all this  
together into a preserving pan and sett it over a Char  
cole fire and lett it melt very easily and when it is  
melted make it boyle very fast for half a quarter of  
an hour then try a little in spoon if it Jellies tis  
enought putt itt into your glasses or potts all the while  
it is on fire stir it least it burne too

Spickle Porke

Take a good Bacon hogg take out the bones cleare  
And cut it in to as many peices as you thinke fitt then  
take one pound of and half of salt peter Beaten ordinary  
salt what you thinke fitt 2 pound of suger and mix  
these together and salt your porke with it putt it in  
to an Earthen pott that will hold the brind Lest it be  
spact close







83  
243

## A Powder for Convulsions

Take of Piony Seeds hulled one dram & half, Mistletoe of the Oak one dram; Pearl, red Corral & white Amber of each prepared one dram, East Bezoar two grains, & five leaves of Gold, make all these into a fine powder & keep it for use.

Give of this Powder, before y<sup>e</sup> full of y<sup>e</sup> Moon, or when the person hath a fit, to a New-born Child as much as will lie upon a Groat; To another, as much as will lie upon a six pence; To a grown person, as much as will lie upon a shilling; in a little Piony, or black Cherry water; Give it three nights together and then cease.

### To make Runbon Ricket

To every pound of sugar a pound of flower seven Eggs all but three whites beat them very well with orange flower water let y<sup>e</sup> sugar be finely scoured mix it all together & beat <sup>it</sup> half an hour with y<sup>e</sup> Pele of one Lemon minced very small then have papers cut Oval & spread y<sup>e</sup> very thin & bake them very quick & take them off of y<sup>e</sup> papers while they are hot & put them on sticks to make them hollow & dry them in y<sup>e</sup> oven again a quarter of an hour



*Handwritten text, possibly a title or heading, with decorative flourishes.*

*Handwritten text, possibly a paragraph or section of a letter.*

*Handwritten text, possibly a paragraph or section of a letter.*

*Handwritten text, possibly a paragraph or section of a letter.*



## To Pickle Mushrooms

84  
277

Wash your Mushrooms with a rag or sponge put them in water & salt them put them in a pot & just boyle them then pour the water from them & put fresh salt & water to them you must let them stand in salt & water a week changing y<sup>e</sup> water every morning & night then put them a draining two or three hours & then take three part Vineger & one part white wine as much as you think will cover them put a little mace ginger & Jamaica pepper into the Pickle & boyle it together in a Pipkin then take your Mushrooms & put them into y<sup>e</sup> thing you design to keep them in & as you put them up you must here & there throw two or three boms of Jamaica pepper & a blade or two of mace & when y<sup>e</sup> Pickle is cold put it to them & stopp them very close. let them stand a week so before you use them

## Dutch Biskits

Take two quarts of flower rub into it a Quarter of a pound of Butter then put to it half a Pint of good yeast & half a pound of Carraway comfits & make it into a tender past with new milk just warmed make it into rolls a litle thicker then wiggs & let them stand half an hour in y<sup>e</sup> oven then cut them in slices & set them in y<sup>e</sup> oven again to dry







Take wormwood red sage rosemary Gops Camemole lavender  
 of each a handfull chop them very small put them  
 into an earthen pot that is well glazed put sweet Oyle  
 of Olives to them as much as will moisten y<sup>e</sup> herbs cover  
 y<sup>e</sup> pot that no rain may get into it & set it in y<sup>e</sup> sun  
 for a month stir it every day ~~with~~ with a stick then  
 strain y<sup>e</sup> Oyle from y<sup>e</sup> herbs & put as many more fresh  
 herbs to y<sup>e</sup> Oyle with a handfull of Valerian or as some  
 call it Charity set it on a soft fire & let it boyle gently  
 a little time about two minutes then strain y<sup>e</sup> herbs  
 out & put y<sup>e</sup> Oyle into glasse Bottles. The best time to  
 make this Oyle is in y<sup>e</sup> beginning of May. It is an excellent  
 Oylment for a brise

1<sup>st</sup> Gower <sup>recipe</sup> To make Elderberry wine

Take: 20 pound of malago Raisons & bring vabul Chax sherd  
 them very small: then take five gallons of water it must boile  
 an hour: & when it is boyled pour it into y<sup>e</sup> Raisins: & then let  
 them stay 10 dayes stirring them once a day: afterwards press y<sup>e</sup>  
 Liquor through a hair cive: have in readines 6 pints of Elderberry  
 Juice drawn Bala: marca & put it cold into y<sup>e</sup> Liquor: then stir  
 it well together afterwards Jun it into a vessel & let it stand  
 in a warm place too monthes or ten weeks: & then bottle it  
 there must be five gallons of water when it is boyled



## To make a jam of Cherries

Wash & weigh Maraschino Cherries to each pound of them allow three quarters of a pound of loafe Sugar beat to powder take out as many of the stones as you like then put y<sup>e</sup> Cherries and half your Sugar into y<sup>e</sup> preserving pan over a gentle fire lett them stee slowly till tender, then take them off the fire and pour out some of their Liquor to the quantity of a pint from eight or ten pound of Cherries put in the remainder of your Sugar and kist a pint of the juce of <sup>red</sup> Currants to every pound of Cherries, this should boyl quick scum it well when boyl enough take it off and lett it stand covered for a time but not too long to lett the juce fall in bruse your Currants through a sieve



To Preserve Quinces in Syrop of Apple <sup>86 249</sup>  
Cullor

Take Cullor then a gallon of the fairest spring water  
& put thereto the whites of 2 Eggs beate y<sup>e</sup> water and y<sup>e</sup>  
Eggs together till it be all in a froth: like a ladder of  
sops: then put into it 3 pound of suger: broke in very  
small pieces & y<sup>e</sup> coars of these quinces you intend to  
preserue with 3 or 4 othe quinces cut in pieces sett it over  
a quick fire and when it boyle scum it very clean then  
strain it through a Jolley Bagg: then sett that on y<sup>e</sup> fire a  
gain and put in ~~at~~ seven good quinces pursey coard and  
paired lett them boyle Reasonably soft sometimes taking  
them out into an Earthen or silver Dish & put them in a  
gain when they are a little cold for that will make them of a  
fair Cullor: but in anywise lett them be well scummed as oft as  
any doth rise & turn y<sup>e</sup> quince often that the one side be not  
darker the other & when you perceive they be very tender  
set some of the sorrop to cool in a spoon & if it will Jolley  
then take them up for they are enough: and put them into  
pots or glasses when they are almost cold and thus you may  
doe wardenes onely you must not coard them & you may take  
more of them to a pound of suger than you doe of quinces

To Make Jolley of pippins

Take pippins & pare them and quarter them and boyle them  
in water till the water taste very strong of y<sup>e</sup> Apples then  
strains it and to every pint of this water take a pound of  
Duble Refind suger boyle it to sugar again then put in  
the apples water and some sliccs of pippins which you must  
have ready sliccd into fair water then boyle them very fast  
and as the scum rises take it of when you think them enough  
put in the juce of 2 Lemmons to every pound of suger: when  
the sliccs look clear put them into hott glasses and strains  
the Jolley over them

To Preserve Whole Oranges  
Steepe your oranges 4 days then take of the outside Rind & steepe  
them a day longer then make a hole in them at the top and take out  
y<sup>e</sup> seeds and the moeth and boyle them in cloth till they be very  
tender then squere in the sliccs of a Lemmon upon them to keepe them  
from blacking: then take to a pound of oranges a pound and half of  
Duble Refind suger and a pint of Apples water so order it as  
for sliccd pippins boyle your suger to sugar again then put in your  
Apples water & the oranges and boyle them: Fill your sorrop with Jolley  
then put them for your use: If the Jolley grows thin in a week  
boyle them again if you put in the juce of another Lemmon before  
it be enough they will be the clearer







## To Dry Aprococks

251

Boyle them a little higher then for preserving: then set them in a warm stove three or 4 days then wash them in hot water and dry them with a cloth: and lay them upon glasses & sett in a stove & turn them every day and when they are near dry scarce a little fine sugar on both sides when you turn them.

## To make Pastatia Creame

Take a pound of potatoes & put them overnight in cold water. Peel them in the morning & beat them pretty small in a mortar then take a quart of good cream & boyle it a boett a quarter of an hour then put in your nuts and boyle them till it is pretty well tasted of them when it is so put in y<sup>e</sup> yolke of 6 or 8 Eggs then take care it curdles not and let it stand on y<sup>e</sup> fire till it be pretty well for thicknes keep it stirring till it be pretty coole then season it to your taste with orange flower water and sugar and eat it when it is cold.

## To Pickle Colloyflowers

Take the largest and whitest colloyflowers & brake and put them into fine spring water and lett them lie for an hour or 2 then boyle salt and water till it will bear an egg then put your colloyflowers into a mugg soe pour on your brine and lett it seale a night & next day take them out and lett them stand to drain then take white wine vinegar and put them in with some mace and a little white pepper & clove and nutmeg.

## To make Browne Sarcod for severall sorts of meate: as a brest of mutton Ducks Turkeys or what else you please

Take 3 or 4 turneps according as they are in greatness & cut them into dice frye them till they be brown in bacon fat then take a little bacon after the same maner fryed a little: then take a little bacon fat & put a little flower and a spoonfull of or two of vinegar they must be sturd very well to gether then put in an onion minced very small ~~sturd~~ it when they are all very well sturd to gether you must have a great care that you do not burn your onions then put some good broth to them and a bunch of sweet Herbs boyle them a little together & make use of them as you please.



The City of London

By the Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London  
In the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and  
seventy and five

The Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London

Sheweth that the Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London  
have received from the Honorable the House of Commons  
a Bill for the better regulation of the City of London  
and for the amendment of the Statute in that behalf  
made in the fourth year of the said King James the first  
and for the better regulation of the City of London  
and for the amendment of the Statute in that behalf  
made in the fourth year of the said King James the first

The Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London

Sheweth that the Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London  
have received from the Honorable the House of Commons  
a Bill for the better regulation of the City of London  
and for the amendment of the Statute in that behalf  
made in the fourth year of the said King James the first  
and for the better regulation of the City of London  
and for the amendment of the Statute in that behalf  
made in the fourth year of the said King James the first

And the Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London  
do hereby certify that the said Bill is now in the  
House of Commons

And the Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London  
do hereby certify that the said Bill is now in the  
House of Commons

Attest  
The Mayor and Aldermen of the City of London



## To make Tonges Red

273 88

Take your tonges and wash them in pump water and dry them <sup>with</sup> a cloth and salt them very well with bay salt lay the long side upwards & put into y<sup>e</sup> ragged part of y<sup>e</sup> tong some salt pebble let them lay three or four days then pour of the brine boyle and scum it when it is cold put it into the tonges again and lett them lie three weeks in the brine then drie them over some dust & add some common salt in the powdering

## The oyster Loafe

Take a french penny loaf & cut a piece of the upper part of y<sup>e</sup> loaf of as broad as the palm of your hand only the crust then take out as much of the crumbs as you can without making a hole in the sides fry your Rolle in butter till itt be crisp keep it warm by the fire till your oysters be Rody: to one Rolle a pint of oysters set them and wash them cleane browne them in tow or three ounces of fresh butter and thicke them with a little flower season them with a little pepper cloves and make a little common and two Anchours a little pearsley and a very little onion & thyme skred very small bacon but a bout y<sup>e</sup> bigness of a large pea put strong Broth to your oysters if in Lent no bacon nor strong Broth put your oysters into your loaf and the liquor that is to spare put itt about into the Dish with the loaf and so serve itt up hott

## How To Collex Beefe

Take the thin end of a briskett of beefe & bone itt then take half a pound of salt pebble and brase itt and a pint of claret wine mix with your wine as much pump water and powder itt upon your beefe and let it lie eight days turning it once a day then take it out of the pickle & dry it well with a course cloth & season it with mace cloves pepper thyme pearsley sage & a little shalott chapt very small then Rolle it close up but before you Rolle it sprinkle a little claret wine upon them tie it fast with coarse galle then put in a pint of claret wine and a quart of pump water & cover it over with beaf suett so tie y<sup>e</sup> pott close and set it into y<sup>e</sup> oven it will take five ours basting when you draw it take itt out of y<sup>e</sup> liquor and hang it up to draine but doe not take of y<sup>e</sup> Jellie till itt be cold

## To Green Fruit

Let your water be almost Rody to boyle then take it of the fire and put in a piece of Rockallom then put in your fruit over the fire to keep scalding hot for half a quarter of an hour till the cullor please







## How To Collee Beef

255 89

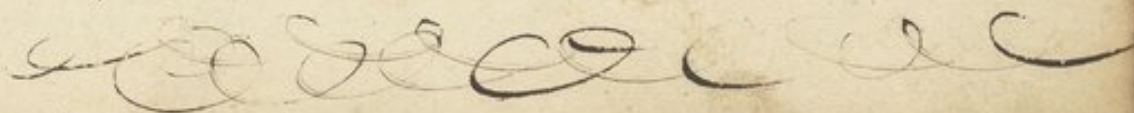
Take the thin end of a briskett of beef and bone itt & take half a pound of saltpeeter and beat itt and a pint of claret wine mix with your wine as much pump water make it hot then put your salt into your wine and water and powder it hot upon your beef and let it lie 8 days turning itt once every day then take itt out of the pickell & dry itt well with a coarse cloth and season with mace cloves and pepper some thyme parsley & sage & a little charuill chapt very small then roule it close up but before you roule it sprinkle a little claret wine & tie itt fast up with Ijke then put in a pint of claret and quart of pump water & cover itt over with beef servett soe tie y<sup>e</sup> pot close & sett it into the oven it will take five ours basting & when you draw it take it out of the liquor and hang itt up to draine but doe not take the Ijke off till it is cold

## Goose Berry Wine

Take your goose berrys when they are just ripe & bruse them well and put as much River water as will make so thin that a stick will scarcely stand up right in them then let them stand all night & in the morning wring up your berrys & strain y<sup>e</sup> liquor through a <sup>wollen</sup> ~~strainer~~ strainer & put it into a vessell with an open head & put a little Ale yest to it then let it stand but half a day till itt clear then draw it off and put to every 4 quarts of wine 3 pound of sugar then turn it up into a close vessell then bottle itt the next spring

## To Stew a Carp

Take your carp and cut it in the neck & save all y<sup>e</sup> blood take out the gale then putt the carp into your stewpan then take a quart of claret and a quart of water and 2 or 3 bay leaves and some whole pepper a few cloves & mace and some salt then take a common and only cut it in 2: put all this into your stew pan and set itt over the fire & let it stew gently then take the top off & dry it very well before the fire or in an oven when it is dry putt it into your stew pan and let it stew till you think your carp is enough then take out the liquor from the carp and doe it up thick with butter and pour it all over your carp and serve it up hot









## To Make Good cheesecakes

257. 90

in the morning

If you make your cheesecakes, make your pass overnight that it may be thoroughly cold take a pint of cream and the cream of ankhito lolo boye this very thick that when it is cold it may cut: sett together 3 gall: of stockings of that morning as soon as milked from the cow. & when it is come why it is as easy as you can so that there be no whey left in y<sup>e</sup> curd then take the pass and mingle with the curd as small as you can beat 4 Eggs with the whites and put into the curd with 4 spoonfull of Rosewater 2 nutmegs a little salt 4 ounces of sugar and as many currants as you please being clean pickt and well dried mingle all those together & Rub in half a pound of new butter then bake them in a gentle oven that hath a good bottom but not too hott one the top lost & should cullor too fast before y<sup>e</sup> be baked thoroughly if you please you may put Almonds finely beaten mingled with y<sup>e</sup> curd in the stone mortar you beat the Almonds in mix them together with a little ~~fat~~ butter: you must mix them before you put in the currants Take half a pound of flower and a pound of butter & a pound of sugar finely beaten mix it with the flower then Rub in y<sup>e</sup> butter so small as grated bread then take cream & make it into appeaste let the cream be scalded and all most cold again when you use it let your crust be dried in an oven & seared as you use it

## To Make Rare Fritters

Take 6 Eggs taking out two of y<sup>e</sup> whites a pint of Cream half a pint of good yeast some nutmeg and saffron two wine glasses of sack four spoonfull of Rosewater and 6 Apples thin sliced some make and clowd and a little salt make it sprittly thick with good flower and lett it stand by the fire to rise then drop it into cleafified sweet boyling Rot when you take them up throw sugar upon them and serve them up hott

## How to Dry Neats Tongues

Make y<sup>e</sup> Pickle to Look Red w<sup>th</sup> Pumpwater Bay Salt & Toltpe Let it be strong enough to be an Egg when it is cold Thill y<sup>e</sup> Roots of y<sup>e</sup> Tongues and Rub them with Tolt then put them into y<sup>e</sup> Pickle & Lay a Board upon them to Cowd them Let them Lye 3 Weeks Thifting the Pickle as oft as needed then up to dry Boyle them with Hay in Pumpwater







# Take 6.

259

Take 4 pound of Dry Flower & a p. of Butter and  
Break y. Butter into y. Flower very Small Then Rub  
It Together till it be as small as Dust then Straine  
in halfe a pint of Ale yesth then temper it up with new  
Milke into a very soft Past & as you Worke it Sprinkle  
in a quarter of a pint of Sack To worke it up very well  
& Light and take it out of y. Bowl & Lay it in a warme  
Cloth before y. Fire to Rise & Let It Lye halfe an hour  
Then Take 3 q. of a pound of Sugars Carraways & as  
Much Bishett comfets Mingle them together then Lay  
Them on a Cloth & Worke them Into the Dow untill  
They be all Wrought well in them Worke it up and  
Lay it upon your Paper you must flower your Paper  
or It will not Come off Cleane then Rowle it into the  
Breadth you will have it and Cut 9 Round the Edge.  
& Prick it before you sett It into the Oven Let not  
your Oven be too hott for it is apt to be Scorched Let it  
stand more then halfe an hour but If you Let It stand  
too Long it will be Spoyled

## Scotch Collops

Take a Legg of Veale & Cut It in Thin Slices  
Then Beat them with a Rowlingpin Score them with a  
Knife & Lard them with Lemmon pill Bacon & Time  
Then Take Sweet Marjorum ~~with~~ winter Savory  
Thyme & Parsely of Each a Little quantity & Thread  
them very Small with an Onion & Mix with them Nutmeg  
Peper and Salt then Take y. Yolks of four Eggs the Whites  
of Two & Beat them very well then dipp your Collops  
in y. Eggs & after strew your herbs & Seasoning upon  
them then Fry them with sweet Butter with a quick  
fire alwayes turning y. Collops when they are fryed



For Sauce take 2 Anchovy & dissolve them in Red  
Wine Vinegar & put into it a Little horse Radish root  
Then take a pound of y.<sup>e</sup> Best Sweet Butter & beat it  
well in the Dish Dissolved Liqueur till it be in the Nature  
of Gravy then squeeze in a Lemon

### To Make Rare Peasporragh

Take a piece of a Neck of Veal & Mutton Joyn them  
& Put them into a Gallon of Water till it be y.<sup>e</sup> fine  
and when it is Cleare skind put in a quart of Greens  
Boyle which when you find very tender take out and put  
them in a Cleare Dish & Mash them with some of y.<sup>e</sup> Broth  
Then strain them to thicken y.<sup>e</sup> Rest then put in 3  
Pints of of the same young Boole halfe a handfull of young  
Onions to it some Lettice parsey & a Bundle of Sweet  
Herbs a Nutmeg sliced some Mass and a few Cloves and  
some Salt when you find y.<sup>e</sup> Broth Ready take y.<sup>e</sup> yolks of  
2 or 3 Eggs & beat them with halfe a pint of White Wine &  
some of the Broth put this to y.<sup>e</sup> Rest & stir it about then  
take it of y.<sup>e</sup> fire & serve it up

### To Dress Fish after y.<sup>e</sup> Spanish Fashion to keep Good a Year.

Take y.<sup>e</sup> Fish and fry it well in good Oyle then Lay it  
to y.<sup>e</sup> y.<sup>e</sup> Oyle may Drain from it then take a quart  
of Vinegar as much White Wine & let it stand y.<sup>e</sup> fire  
and put into it some Large sliced Cloves & 5 or 6 Nutmegs  
sliced 6 penny worth of Saffron layd in a Cloth a Little pepper  
and some Ginger a few Bay Leaves & some Salt then  
Boyle it well & When it is Cold put it in a Cleare pott  
Laying y.<sup>e</sup> Leaves and Spice betwixt y.<sup>e</sup> Fish then put  
some of y.<sup>e</sup> Clearest of y.<sup>e</sup> Oyle y.<sup>e</sup> Fish was fryd in on y.<sup>e</sup> Fish  
to y.<sup>e</sup> y.<sup>e</sup> Oyle may be somewhat thicker then a halfpenny  
at y.<sup>e</sup> Top stop it Close up



# Rare Receipt to Make a Dish Pudding

Scald a quart of Sweet Creams with Mace & Cinnamon & pour  
It upon a Peny Manchett Cut in thin Slices let Lye so Long to Asope  
till it is as soft as pap then Break it small & Put to It y. Yolkes of  
a Dozen Eggs a qu. of a p. of almonds well Beaten with Rose Water  
a p. of Loaf Sugar a Nutmeg & halfe a p. of Marrow Cut in Pieces a  
Little Salt Less then an ounce will Bake It If you Can Get no.  
Marrow then Melt halfe a p. of Butter If you Cannot Desend  
Butter

## To Make Runnet

Take a Calves Bag open y. Bag and Take out y. Curd  
and Pick it Clean from hairs or Motes then wash it in Cold  
Water till It is very Clean then Lay It on a Clean Cloth  
Till y. Water Be Drayned from It then Lay it in a Clean  
Vessel and Rub it well with Salt then wash y. Bag very Clean  
and Rub it well with Salt in side & outside then put in y. Curd  
Tying y. Bag Close up then wrap a Cloth about It & hang it up to  
Dry if It be a year Old before you use it the better, When you  
would use It Take your bagg & open It & Take out y. Curd and  
with a Wooden Pestle in a Bowl Beat it Exceeding well then  
Put to It y. Yolkes of 2 or 3 Eggs & halfe a pint of the Thickest sweet  
Cream on Longworth of Saffron finely Powdered & a Little Mace  
and Cloves then Stir all well Together till they appear but one  
Substance then put It into y. Bag againe You must make a  
Strong Pickle of Water and Salt boyled a handfuller two of  
Sassafraga & a few Wallnutts Loos in which dissolve halfe a  
Spoonfull of the Curd hang the Bag in this Pickle for a fortnight  
before you use It Four Spoonfull of this will Lustize for the  
Gathering of 12 Gallons of Milk This is y. Best earning which  
Can be made by any Housewife



## The Best way of Making Angelots

Take a Gallon of New Milke & a quart of Creamed, If your Milke be not warme from your Cow you may warme It at y<sup>e</sup> fire And put your Runnet to It & Cover it up warme & when it is Come Cut It Crost gently with a Knife & Lay a Cloth over it & gently with your hands put downe y<sup>e</sup> Curd & take off y<sup>e</sup> Whey with a Dish then put It Either with a Dish or Spoon into your Mold till it be full & when it is full fill it up againe which will take up 3 hours time then Let It stand while the Next Day & then Salt it well on the Top & the Next day after Turne It y<sup>e</sup> Other Side upwards & Salt it Not Taking it out of y<sup>e</sup> Mold And so Let It stand while It will Come Clear out of y<sup>e</sup> Mold Then put it out and Salt it on the Side

## To Stew a Calves Head

Cut it halfe then Cut it at y<sup>e</sup> Bone in thin Pieces adding to It Good Store of Oysters with y<sup>e</sup> Liquor Capers some sliced Lemmon Onions & Anchovy vinegar Season it with Mace Clove, a Little Nutmeg & Salt Stew it while it is enough then add halfe a p<sup>l</sup> of Butter & stir it well together and serve it up with Lippetts and Lemmon

## An Excellent Turfett Water

Take a pottell of Angolico Water a pottell of chmiford water Take a pint of Each of them & put therein a bove halfe a pint of Poppyes when the Blacke are Cut Off and Lett them Lye in the Water a Day or Longer till they are Whitish then Strain them out and put in New Poppyes into y<sup>e</sup> same Water and Lett them steep while they are Whitish as before do this yeawen time in all Then put y<sup>e</sup> Water the Rest together in a Glass with an ounce of Cyngmon & 4 an ounce of Little Nutmeggs halfe an Ounce of Clove steep them ten days in the Water then Clear the Water from the Spice & put in 12 counter of Eggs or a pound of Fine White Sugar Candy then hang in y<sup>e</sup> Glass 6 Grains of Muske and 6 of Ambergrise this is Good for a Turfett Water but to be used must be Stronger



## For a Consumption

Take two gallons of y<sup>e</sup> best wort and put to it some whole  
Malt about halfe an Ounce, Set it upon a soft fire & Let it gently  
Simmer till it comes to a creamy hand some Syrop Let it be taken upon  
a Liqueur thick as often as the patient pleases

## Squamirabilis

Take Cu gallingall Cardamum more Clove Ginger  
Nutmegs & Cinnamon of each a Dram beat them all into Powder.  
Then Take Tuppenny worth of Saffron of each of the Flowers a  
Dram Cowslips Marigolds Clove gilly flowers burrage Robery  
and Melleott the Juice of Talandine a pint of the Juice of Spin  
Mint & Balm of each halfe a gill infuse all in 3 pintes of good  
Sack and a pint of Brandy for twenty hours Close Covered  
then Strill it in a Redd Hill Close stoped and coated with Cloths

## Orange Water

Take a quart of Sack a gill of Brandy the thin Rind of 12  
Oranges a qu<sup>d</sup> of a p<sup>t</sup> Sugar candy Strill as y<sup>e</sup> other

## To Make Perfume to Burn

Take half a p<sup>t</sup> Damask Rose Puddor and Cut of the White ends  
Then take 2 ounces of Laudium as much Storax and 4 ounces  
of Benjamin beat the Gumms very well and steep them all Night  
in Robery then beat them with the Rose buds and a little soft  
Sugar adding Tivet Muske and Ambergrease of each 6 or 9  
Grains make Little Cakes and dry them to wit the Redd Leaves

## For a Cough

Take 3 quarts of New milk put to it halfe a pound of Red  
Sugar candy when it is dissolved set it into the Oven with Brown  
Bread in a Close Stone pott well stoped with past take of it  
first in y<sup>e</sup> Morning at 4 a Clock and Last at Night a wine  
Glass at a time



## To Make a Spinage Tart

Take some Spinage and boyle it very well then squeeze  
the Water from it and Chopp it then boyle 4 Eggs hard  
and Chopp the Yolkes of them very small then take 3 Whites  
of Eggs and 4 Yolkes and a Little Grated Bread and some  
Sugar and a Little Nutmeg and a Little Red water then  
take some Butter and Break it into very small peices so  
minge thes all together very well then make 2 sheets of fine  
paſt and make it up into a Plate with then Bake it

## To make a Custord

Take 6 yolkes of Eggs and 2 Whites and beat them  
very well then take halfe a pint of Cream or a Little  
more and some Sugar and Nutmeg then Minge thes  
together and Straine them thorough a Sieve put your  
Little dishes into the Oven then pour y<sup>r</sup> Custord in with the Lard  
and so Let them Bake

## To make a Tansy

Take a good handfull of Spinage and a Little  
Tansy and beat them in a Mortar very well and  
Take 6 Whites of Eggs 12 Yolkes and beat them in a dish  
and mingle thes together in a Mortar then take halfe a  
pint of Cream or a Little more mingle thes together and  
Straine it thorough a Cloth then put Sugar & Nutmeg then  
get y<sup>r</sup> Fryingpan Ready with a Little Butter Let your Butter  
be Just Melted and so put thes in keeping it stirring  
untill it be pritty thick and then put it up Round together  
then take a pye plate and Rub it with a Little Butter and  
then turne it upon y<sup>r</sup> Plate then squeeze a peece of Orange  
or Lemon upon it and strow a Little Sugar upon it  
and so serve it up with some quartered Orange about it



# 265 74

## For Incomparable Ale

Four Bushell of English malt will make a hoghead  
of strong Ale when the Malt is ground Take halfe a  
Peck of the finest flower out of it for the Groat & a  
Gallon of the first Running of the Wort Mix the fine  
flower with the fine Wort and boyle it together 10<sup>h</sup> What spice  
you please & Oranges & Lemmon pill (If you Like it) all in a bag  
together The Groat must be Boyled with the spice in it till it  
is very thick with a handfull of hoppes Likewise in it & keep it  
stirring with a Stick when it is very thick pass it thorough a sieve  
put no more hoppes in it and Let it Boyle an hour or more  
when it is Boyled let it Rest in the Tubb till it be Ripe as you use  
to do Beer

## For a Boyled Pudding

Take a Penny Loafe and Grate boyle one pint of Morning  
Cream Cut some Beefe into very small and throw y<sup>e</sup> Cream  
upon the Just and Cover it & Let it stand till it is almost Cold  
Then put y<sup>e</sup> Grated Bread in it a handfull of flower and more  
as Much Sugar & put some Nutmeg and Mace & a little Rosewater  
and a very Little Salt beat seven Yolkes of Eggs and five Whites  
Beat them well and so put them into the Pudding & mingle all very  
well with a handfull of Raisens & so boyle it in a Cloth wet the Cloth  
in a boyling pot and flower it so tye it and give it Room to swell  
& be sure to keep it boyling

## Puffs

Take handfull of Tender Curd put to it 4 Spoonfulls of flower  
Six Eggs well Beaten Mingle this well with your Curd beat on well  
with Sugar Rosewater and Nutmeg then put all by Spoonfulls into  
a Bakingpan with some Butter and fire under it and over it till  
they Look brown when you think they are done Then take them up and  
put them in y<sup>e</sup> Dish & pour some Sack and melted Butter & Sugar upon them



## To Make Butter

Take a Dottell of any fine flower and a p. &  $\frac{1}{2}$  of butter unsalted  
work the flower into the butter till it is flower again then  
Get some good Ale yest as much as you think fitt Let it to y. fire  
till it Rise then take it up and Rubb it with y. hand Small put  
into it halfe a p. of the best Sugar & when you make y. Doff if you  
find it too thick put in it halfe a poringer of y. Thickest Cream  
and when you have almost wrought it enough add halfe a p. of  
Caraway Comfete & work it not much after, then make them into  
Buns According to Art

## To Stew Chickens

Take halfe a doz. of Chickens quarter them and Rubb off  
their bones put them in to a Skillett w<sup>th</sup> a pint of Water & a pint  
of White wine Let them boyle up and then put in halfe a p. of  
Butter Season with pepper and Salt and tow or 3 Cloves  
Cover them Close that they Boyle very soft till halfe y. Ltq: is  
Consumed then put halfe a pint more of White wine to them and a  
handfull of Parsely brend with y. Butch of y. kind Small Let them  
boyle a little while then put in y. Yolkes of Eight Eggs beaten  
together with the Remainder of y. Quent of White wine Let them only  
thicken it & take them of the fire when you have done it in  
Tippett with a Little Vinegar it must be done in holfe an hour  
and Let it boyle very soft be Carefull y. Eggs do not Curd.

## To Make Lemon Cream

Take a pint of fair water and Lay the Lemmons well  
in it to p. & squeeze y. Juice of 2 Lemmons and take 6 whites  
and 2 Yolkes of Eggs & beat them well with Sugar then mingle them  
together very well & so boyle it up to what Thickness you please.



## To Make Sugar Cakes

Take a p. of Sugar finely Beaten, mingle it with 2 quarts of fine Flour then Break in a p. & qu of Sweet Butter y. Yolks of 4 Eggs knead it with 12 Spoonfulls of Cream & 3 Spoonfulls of Rosewater then Roll them out & Cut them by a Sawcer bake them in an Oven Lightly hot & you must wash y<sup>e</sup> Butter in Rose Water

## To Make Rice Puddings

Take a handfull of Rice & Lett it Lye in water a day & a night then Wash and Pick it Clean and put it in an Earthen Pipkin put thereto a little Milke & Rosewater cover it Close putt it about an d. Let it Boile softly 6 hours then put to it some Cream & four Yolks of Eggs & 2 Whites Season it with Salt Beaten Mace Ginger & Barke Just two p. of Mallow make them up in small Puddings & Boyle them halfe an hour add to it halfe a pi Currants

## To Make Turnballs

Take half a p. dryed in y<sup>e</sup> Oven a qu of a p. of Sugar 2 yolks & 1 White of Eggs thick Cream as much as will wet it Currants & small Seeds a pretty quantity worke it together Roll it into small Rowls Lett it into knolls and bake them

## To make Almond Puddings to Bake

Take a q. of a p. of Almonds Beat them vry fine with a little Rosewater put to them a few Crumbs of White Bread y. Yolks of 6 Eggs a pint of Cream & Boyle Sweeten it with Sugar & put in a little Salt & a little Citrus Grease To put it into a dish and bake it

## To Make Lemon Creams

Take a quart of Creame Lett it on y<sup>e</sup> fire till it boyle then put into it 6 Eggs well Beaten & as much Juice of Lemon or to turn it to Curd & Whey put it all Night into a little Tiew or Callicut with into it 2 or 3 pints of Lemon till the Night Next Morning mix it well with a Spoon with Sugar & Lay it in a dish & when you serve it put to it some Sweet Creams



## To Make Orange Marmalett

Take a doz good Oranges pare y<sup>e</sup> Rind as thin as you Can Weigh them & to a pi<sup>e</sup> of Oranges put a y<sup>e</sup> of Sugar Rub your Oranges well with Salt & Let them lye in Water 8 Days & 8 Nights Shift them in 2 of the Days into fresh water & soe three times Fine Cloths & Let them boyle white they are very tender Shifting them out of one pan of salt water into an other till the water is not Bitter & your Oranges tender then take them out of y<sup>e</sup> Cloths & with y<sup>e</sup> Edge of a Knife take out all the Seeds & Drop them as thin as you Can then put your Sugar into a Cloths pan & to a pi<sup>e</sup> of Sugar put a Gill of Water till it be a thick Syrrup then Mix y<sup>e</sup> Syrrup & Orange pulpe well together & Let it boyle till it be Marmalett light and put it into Glasses

## To Make Yest to be not Bitter

Take a quart of Yest & a qu<sup>rt</sup> of Water & put it into a Poile & then take a Whiske and whisk it till it Rises above the Water then take it off & use it.

## For the Meagrim Apoplexy Vertigo Coma

Take Cockle seed as much as you please beat it fine in a Mortar then Search it thorough a fine Sieve keep the finest for your use & use it as followeth (viz) In the every other Night before you go to bed the Quantity of 2 small pease of Yest but increase the dose to the quantity of a pease & so on keep warm for the Night do this while the Cure be perfected & in Case of Relaps Repeat y<sup>e</sup> remedy more

This at first Causes the great disfluxion of Humors from the eyes Nose and Mouth a Twelt a Small Stoppage in the Nerves a Pricking in the Body as it finds more or Less of Matter to work upon It works easier Each time then other after the third or fourth time

## To make Syrrup with opening Roots

Take of Roots of Smallogg fennell parley Cutcher Brown asparagus of each 2 ounces put in water 6 pound let it vaporate to a third part then Straine it and to that which is Left add 3 pound of Sugar & 8 ounces of White wine vinegg then Let them all boyle to a Syrrup



## The Virtue of the Root of y. Common Burdock

Take y.<sup>e</sup> Juice of y.<sup>e</sup> Root Burdock four or 5 Spoonfull and it  
Expells poyson and Cures y.<sup>e</sup> Biting of any Snake or other  
Venomous Creature y.<sup>e</sup> Juice being and y.<sup>e</sup> pulst applyed  
outwardly to the place afflicted y.<sup>e</sup> Juice being Drank  
Strengthens the Nerves and cures Sudden Paine

## To Cure a Burn and heal it without a Scar

Take the white of an Egg beat it with Sallat Oyle & a Little snow  
Water or Plantain water Dip Cloths in It & Lay it to the Burn  
or Scald Change them as often as you see Cause that the sore may  
be keep moist & in few hours it will take out the fire

To Skin the Bumps Place take some Sallad Oyle & boyle in It  
Some green Rinds of Elder & houp Lard add as much Y.<sup>e</sup>ellow wax  
as will make it into a Plaster that will spread on Lining  
Straine it and Lay it to the Wound twice a day & it will heale  
it without a Scar

## For any Brouse

Take a good quantity of Wild Sausage make a Strong Decoction  
of it in Spring water Straine it out and season it with some  
white Salt to make it tast Brackish Let the party take of It  
2 or 3 times a day a draught at a time and it will cure any Brouse  
in taking a Bottell or 2 thereof Though y.<sup>e</sup> Brouse may be of some  
standing when you begin to take it

## To Make Jelly for Carp Tench or any soured fish

Take Eeles tench or both together gut them & wash them  
all the blood clean from them & lay them to Soake in Water  
one day to draw out y.<sup>e</sup> blood then cut them in pieces and  
put them in a steeppan with three quarts of Spring water  
then put to them half a pound of Y.<sup>e</sup>ellow glass, Chopt in  
small pieces



Then put to them half a p. of Trevis Glass chopt in small pices  
 Let it boyle gently while it coms to a firme boly then Straine it and Let  
 It stand all Night in a coole place in y<sup>e</sup> Morning Take of y<sup>e</sup> Copp  
 y<sup>e</sup> Bottom put the Polloy in the Throopen with 3 Large Nutmegs  
 cut in pices same whole pepper and saund whole placed Just as it  
 Boyle put in 2 Bay Leaves Clarify it with whites of Eggs and Let  
 it run Thorough the Polloy bag upon your Fish being Cold lay on  
 this Common when you melt the Polloy the second time add  
 what quantity of White wine you thinke fit it will give it a good Taff

## To Dress a Pike

Take a Pike open it and cut it into 4 pices & open the Rivet  
 & Take the Gall from the Liver wash them all very put them into  
 an Earthen pott with as much White wine Vinegar and Salt as will  
 be sufficient to soafen y<sup>e</sup> Liquor you Boyle them in when the mother  
 boyle pour the Vinegar & Salt from the Fish into it and then put y<sup>e</sup> Fish  
 the thickest piced first with a bundle of Ropmery Tyme & winter  
 Savory Let it boyle and skimit very well like scraped herbs do with  
 this very thin put it into a stone mortar with some powder of  
 Ginger & Anchovy's 4 or 5 according to the size of y<sup>e</sup> Fish  
 beat it all together as fine as may be then put it into a Sippin  
 with some White wine Vinegar 3 or 4 Spoonfulls of the fish broth  
 and Draw it up thick with fresh butter Dish the pike with Hippets  
 & fried Toasts of Bread

## A Stomack Plaster for a Consumption

Take Burgenday Pitch Rosin wax & Oyle of Mace  
 of each 2 ounces melt them together on a slow fire then  
 put in an Ounce & half of Course Turpentine Stir them well  
 together spread it warme upon a Sheepskin to keep it soft & when  
 you use it apply it warme it and grate a Nutmeg upon it

## To Pickle Walnuts

Take 2 Hundred Walnuts before they begin to be hard boyle them  
 in Salt & Water till they be soft but not to break you must shift the  
 Water 2 or 3 times when they are enough take them up and wipe them  
 Dry then take 4 Quarts of white wine V. Vinegar or Thred pennyworth  
 of Mustard 3 pennyworth of Mayo & as much Clove some whole pepper  
 & salt soafen it in your Glass boyle all thes together & when the pickle  
 is Cold put in 4 head of Garlick & your Walnuts



# 271 97 Sander Drink

Take Male green that grows close to the ground Salladine  
and Cottony of each a handfull a Little Spennint a handfull of the  
Green end of Goose Dung into a Quart of Ale & a pint of White wine  
Then put into It two pennyworth of Saffron 2 Spoonfulls of Beech  
two pennyworth of Turmeric a Little Metherdall holfe and Duns of  
Sander then Lay a Cloth over it the next day you may Drink and when  
it is holfe Drank put in a better pint of Ale

## Orange Cakes

Take the Finest & best Rurmond Orange Cores them &  
still as they Boile put in Cold Water & keep them in cover & so  
Boyle them 2 or 3 hours together till the be very tender but be  
carefull they do not break but then take them out of the water  
and put them into a earthen dish cut them in two and take out the kernels then  
squeeze out the pulpe into another earthen dish then take out all the hard shins  
then take an earthen porringer or bluer of an equall Weight & put into  
one of them your Sugar and into the other the pulpe of the Oranges into a  
basin & so let them simmer on a Chafing dish of Charcoal but not Boyle  
still keeping it stirring so let them be an hour more so take it of and drop  
it into Cakes upon a smooth Glasse so let it stand in a Stand to which  
put a Chafing dish of Coals so let them stand 3 days & turn them  
till they be dry

## To make Quinch Jumballs

Take your quinch and pare & Scald them then scrape the papp  
from the Core & put it into a pott or dish then let it be over a fire  
first bruising it with a Spoon and when it is dry put in as much  
Loose Sugar beaten as will make it into a past so Cast it into  
Jumballs & Rowle them in Sugar and as small as you can and Lay  
them upon paper then let them stand but a Little while after the  
Sugar is In &c



## To make Apricock Tumballs

Take Apricocks that are very ripe pare them & take out the  
But the Softest of them putt them in a dish & let them over a Chafin  
of Coals to soften it there be any hard Lumps pick them out  
Straine it then let it over the fire, when it is adry as it will be  
take it off and let it Cook then make it into past with Loaf sugar  
beaten then Rowle them as small as you can & Cost them in what  
fation you please 2 or 3 Apricocks will make a great many

## To Make Fruit Wafers

Take your fruit (a Gooseberry Currants or any fruit that will  
Gelley Row them in a Tugg pott as for Clear Cakes when you have  
powderd away the Cloase put the pulph throught a sieve if you add  
a little of the Clear Juice it make your Water the Clearer take half  
the weight of y<sup>e</sup> Pulph in double refined Sugar & add as boyle it to  
an convenient thickness while the pulph is boyling put the sugar to it  
work it for Red Cut it for white let the sugar boile againe & add it  
till the Sugar is well mixed but be sure it boyle not then drop it and  
let it in your Store till they will turne then Cut & turne them and  
Rowle some thoubt you Rowle must be droped broader that you may  
Rowle them double

## To Make Orange or Lemon Wafers

Take 6 Oranges Chipp them as for preserving and  
water them to take away the bitterness then boyle them in soft  
Water till they are tender then take the Meats and Juice  
of all & the skins of 3 put all thorough a sieve & cut before you  
put them Thorough beat the skins in a Mortar then take the  
Weight in Sugar boyle it fine and wet it and make your  
pulph scolding hott & then put in your hot Sugar & let it mix well  
Together so drop them Cut & Turn them if the pulph be too thick  
put in the Juice of a Lemon if you make Lemon Wafers parat  
all the till that is yellow Water and boyle them as y<sup>e</sup> other



## To Preserve Cucumbers

Take them small a bout a finger Length & wipe them & boyle  
in Water ~~in~~ Not too tender then take them up and make a hole  
Thorough them the Length way then pare them and ~~after~~ <sup>after</sup> Greden  
them and make a thin Syrup & Let them boyle a Little then Let them  
Stand in a Earthen Gallypott 3 or 4 days then make an other  
Syrup & squeeze in y<sup>e</sup> Juice of a Lemon & Let your Cucumbers  
boyle in it till they be very Cleane take them up and Let them up for  
a day then take to every pint of Liquor halfe a pint of Sugar & boyle them  
in it till they be Ready then take them up and Cutt a Little Slitt in  
in ever one of them & put in a Little Mustard or Mustard Seeds  
being finely Ground with Sugar then boyle the Syrup in it till almost  
Gelly

**For Greening of Munk** Let your water be almost Ready  
to boyle then take it off the fire and put in a pint of Ollome  
then put in your fruit over the fire to keep Trading hott  
for halfe a q. of an hour till the Cullor please

## To Make Rasc Marmalade In Jelly

Take the Quinces and quarter them and Core & pare  
them & as you pare them put them in Fair Water then Weigh them  
and to every p. of Quinch put a p. of Sugar & a pint & halfe of  
Water then take y<sup>e</sup> Quinch water & Sugar and put them into a  
Skellitt and Let them boyle a Little to peires them that they may  
be tender and Look Closer Let them not boyle soe as to break  
then Let them have very Little fire only to keep them Stearing  
Let them be Close Covered till they Look of a brish Colour then  
uncover them and take up the quarters



## To Candy any tender fruit Raw as Currans or Cherries &c

Take Gum arabick steep it in Rose water till it be pritty thin  
Then dip a feather in it an so wet the fruit but not too much  
For then it will be indrops and not Candy well Then have some  
double Refind Sugar strew it on your fruit Thorough a sieve  
Tearcer or dip the fruit in it when y<sup>e</sup> fruit is Caked with the  
hott Sun or else in a stove with a Gentle heat they will set  
very Crispe but will not keepe above a Night & a day

## To Make Honnycombe Cakes of Sugar

Take Cards and cut them of what size you please  
To have your Cakes Rub your Cards with a Rob of brimston  
Then pinch them into what forme you would have them  
and wet your finger being singly scoured with Turp of Lemmon  
Then fill your Cards and hold them over a Chafin dish of Colde  
till they be up as high as you would have them is to them being  
and to do this keepe till you have done all so stow them and  
keep them in you may thred any kind of flowers amongst  
Sugar as Marygolds Violets Gilestern or orange flowers or what you  
Please you must first beate your Sugar to a Candy right so  
Drop them into y<sup>e</sup> Cards

## To make Sugar Wafers

Take double Refind Sugar put as much Turp of Lemmon as will  
Just melt it set it on the fire till it beust over then have paper  
Ready and cut it of what figure you please & as soft as you can  
Put in this Sugar with a knife on the paper as thin as you can  
and when you have spread them thin in the paper with what force you  
Please & pin y<sup>e</sup> corners so stow them till they will turn you must wet your hands  
in fair water and to keep them down the inside of y<sup>e</sup> paper and when  
you can get them to turn Lay them to stow a while till they are very  
Crispe So much wafered keep scatchered and more with y<sup>e</sup> Turp of  
Lemmon & so do the Culler or you may wet y<sup>e</sup> Sugar with what you  
your self



275  
99

# To Make Little Tumballs of Sugars

Take Gum Dragon steeped in Juice of Lemon  
Till it is like Jelly then Take a Convenient Quantity  
of it and put some Syrup of Apricocks to it then Mix it  
with Double Refined Sugar till it is like paste then Roll it out  
in several formes like knots or what you fancy and to dry them  
in a Stove you may make some with Orange flower water  
Juice of Lemon and you may dry them with Juice of Flowers  
of What Colour you please or dash them after they are made  
in Spots

# To Make y<sup>e</sup> Marmalade of Oranges so esteemed in Court

Take 12 Oranges Rub them with Salt grose or pare  
them very thin the outward Rind only Quarter them and take out  
the meat & boyle the peels in fair water till they be tender you need not  
change the Water put in y<sup>e</sup> Peel wherby Water is Cold dry them in a Cloth  
and beat them To a p. Peel thus 3 p. of Sugar have Ready the Meats and  
Just take out y<sup>e</sup> Stones and Skins & have Ready a pint of Rippin  
Liquor & as you Beat y<sup>e</sup> Peel put it into y<sup>e</sup> Rippin Liquor & make it boyle  
a pored thing in y<sup>e</sup> Rest of y<sup>e</sup> Sugar over boyle keeping it skimming so that it  
Jellyed put in y<sup>e</sup> meates Juice of two Lemons & make it scolding hott before you  
put it in & it boyles so as to thicken it but no more you may easily know  
and beat half the peels & rippin liquor is 40 or so to a gallon of Water  
Boyle it as fast as you can till y<sup>e</sup> Rippings sink to y<sup>e</sup> Bottom strain it and  
take the Careless



## To Make Almond Gumballs

Take a pound of almonds to halfe a pound of Double Refin'd  
Sugar beaten & sear'd y<sup>e</sup> almonds in water a day before  
you blanch them and beat them small with y<sup>e</sup> sugar and when  
it is very well bet, put in a handfull of gum dragon being first  
over Night in Rose water halfe a white of an Egg beat to froth  
Mingle them very well together & set it on a soft fire till it grow  
pretty thick then take it of the fire & Lay it on a Clean paper  
and beat it well with a Dowling pin till it worke like a soft past  
so make them up & Lay them on paper tyed with the oyle of Sweet  
Almonds, and put them into y<sup>e</sup> Oven, and as soon as they be soundly  
Liken take them out, before they grow hard. H H

## Past of Pear Plumb

Take your plumb, payre and pull them from the stones put  
them into a Silver Sankin & Laver it in a vessel of Water untill  
they be tender then weigh it to a p. of Sugar a pound of pulst berry  
Sugar to Sugar to Sugar againe & then put in y<sup>e</sup> Sulphur Kingit on y<sup>e</sup>  
Coals with y<sup>e</sup> Sugar be melted so Glaze it till it be fit to turne

## Past of White Pear Plumb

Take your Plumb being Ripe put them in a The best of Spring  
water & y<sup>e</sup> Water be a Lillill Warm when you put them in  
not Covering them nor Let them boyle & When they are very  
Tender take them up and Strip them from their Thins and  
Stone them weigh the pap and put it into a Silver Sankin over a  
Chafin dish of Coals to Dry a Lillill keep it stirring then put  
to it a p. of pulst berry Sugar to Let it simmer  
together but not boyle them from that which is at y<sup>e</sup> top of y<sup>e</sup> Potome  
and stir it a little now and then Let it simmer a q. of an hour then put it in  
Glass till it will Turne and let it in y<sup>e</sup> Oven when it is half dry Cut it in what  
Shape you please The same way you may make soft of quires only put y<sup>e</sup> quires  
into Cold Water when you set them to seale



## Clear Cakes of Quinces

Scale your Gum as for your Past and Scrape ~~them~~ from fromy  
 Core then put the pulph into a hair Strainer press it gently with y<sup>e</sup> back  
 of a Spoon not too hard Least y<sup>e</sup> meat go thorough then take a pound of Double  
 Refine Sugar & two ounce pint of Liquor a p<sup>t</sup> of Sugar put them together  
 in a Silver Bason over a Chafin Dish of Coals let it simmer about a q<sup>rt</sup>  
 of an hour but not boyle put it in Glasses to dry & set them in a Stew'd fire  
 to put fire in 2 or 3 times a day that it may Candy & not Tossy & when you  
 see it is so dry that you can Cut it out and cut break it then turn it upon a  
 Sheet of Glass and when it is dry Cut it into Cakes of what shape you please

## Clear Cakes of Gooseberries

Take about a Gallon of y<sup>e</sup> best Christall gooseberries and put  
 them into a Stone Jug with about a pint of Water let them ~~boyle~~ stand  
 in a Kettell of Water covered with something to keepe down the pott till  
 they be tender, then Straine out y<sup>e</sup> Juice as it Runes of it 1. lb. through  
 a hairs Strainer, to a pint of Juice a pound of Double Refined  
 Sugar finely beaten wet it & boyle it to Sygar againe, then put  
 in the Juice, so let it stand till the Sugar be thoroughly melted  
 then put it into Glasses & set it in the Sun, when they begin to be  
 Candy turn them & Cut them, keepe them turning till they be dry  
 You must take Gooseberries before Whitsunday

## Cherry Past

Take two pound of Cherries Stone them & boyle them upon a quick  
 fire, as they boyle pour of the Juice from them & when they are  
 thick put to them a quarter of a pint of the pulp & Juice of Red  
 and white Currany pressed hard through a Strainer, and  
 continue to boyle them till they are pretty thick and  
 that you think they will Jelly then add to it a pound of  
 Sugar finely beaten stir it in heat it after the Sugar is in  
 but let it not boyle so put it in Glasses & stone it



## To Candy Angelico

Take the stalks of Angelico while they are tender and boyle them in water till they be very tender, put into the water half a Spoonfull of Common Ollion beaten, the Angelico must be tyed in a cloth when it is boyled peel it take about the weight in Double refined Sugar boyle it to a Candy hight then put in your Angelico and let it stand a little, then let it stand two dayes, & boyle it till you see it will Candy then lay it out twisted or plain on a dish and set it in the sun to dry

## To Preserve Quinches in Syrrup of A pure Fuller

Take better if a Gallon of the fairest Spring Water and put thereto the Whites of two Eggs beat the Water & the Eggs together till it be all in a froth like a ladder of Soape, then put into it three pound of Sugar broke in very small pieces & the Cores of those quinches you intend to preserve with three or four other quinces Cut in pieces, set it over a quick fire and when it boyles skim it very well, then straine it through a gilly bagg then set that on the fire againe, & put in seven good quinches purely Cor'd & payr'd, let them boyle Reasonably soft sometimes taking them out into an Earthen or Silver dish and put them in againe when they are a little cold for that will ~~make~~ <sup>make</sup> them of a fair fuller but in any wise let them be well skimed, as oft as any scum arise, and turne the quinches often that the one side be not deeper fullered then the other, & when you perceive they be very tender set some of the Syrrup to coole in a spoon and if it will gelloy then take them up for they are enough, and put them into pelf or Glasses when they are almost cold And thus you may do Wardens onely you must not core them and you must take more of them to a pound of Sugar, then you doe of quinces.



## To Pickle Pigeons

101

Take your largest young pigeons wool washed & dryed and take out all y<sup>e</sup> bones but do not slid them up y<sup>e</sup> back but take y<sup>e</sup> bones out at y<sup>e</sup> neck and at the Rump then take a piece of a leg of mutton and mince it as small as for first meat take a very little salt and some lard & season it with cloves mace sinement pepper & ginger & salt sweet Arbs margerum winter savory & a very little thyme mix all these well to gether & stuff your pigeons with it & fashion them a bout y<sup>e</sup> like of a pigeon tie them with thred at y<sup>e</sup> neck & tie y<sup>e</sup> legs to the Rump & season them with a little nutmeg & salt on y<sup>e</sup> outside & so bake them in an Earthen pot with as much white wine as will couer them & some hols pepper bay leaues & a sprig of Rosemary & if your pigeons be large put in a piece of butter & so bake them & when you draw them wash the fatt of into the pickle the ward baked in & lay them on a bard till the be cold then take all y<sup>e</sup> fatt of the pickle and put into y<sup>e</sup> pigeons and keep them in it if you use them: if not you must make a fresh pickle of white wine & vinegar bay leaues & Rosemary hols pepper and nutmeg

## Beef Allamode

Take a piece of leane beef & beat it very well then lard it with thick lard then put it into a pot with good broth with a bundle of sweet Arbs and all sorts of spices and when they are all very well boyled to getther serve it with the broth when you lard your beef take small arbs with your lard a little vinegar pepper and salt

## A Dove Goose or Turkey

Take broth and white wine take your goose or turkey and put it into it and put in some sweet arbs & hols anyons some pepper mace cloves and salt and put it in a pot or pann and cover it very close till it be tender then squeeze the succ<sup>r</sup> of lemons into it and serve it up with sippets thicken it with yolks



the first of the month of June 1841  
I received from you a letter of the 24th  
and was glad to hear from you  
and to hear that you were well  
and that you were still in the  
land of the living. I am  
well and hope these few lines  
will find you the same. I am  
not at all well at present  
but I hope to be so again  
in a few days. I am  
very much interested in  
the progress of the  
cause and hope to hear  
from you again soon.  
I am, dear friend,  
very truly,  
your friend,  
J. W. Alden

the first of the month of June 1841  
I received from you a letter of the 24th  
and was glad to hear from you  
and to hear that you were well  
and that you were still in the  
land of the living. I am  
well and hope these few lines  
will find you the same. I am  
not at all well at present  
but I hope to be so again  
in a few days. I am  
very much interested in  
the progress of the  
cause and hope to hear  
from you again soon.  
I am, dear friend,  
very truly,  
your friend,  
J. W. Alden



To make Almond Chus Cakes Lady Atkins way

Take half a pound of Almonds Blanded & beaten very fine: Six eggs leaving out two of y<sup>e</sup> whites, Let them be with beaten, put in half a pound of fine Sugar well powdered; beat these altogether in a mortar. put into it half a pound of melted butter; grate into it y<sup>e</sup> Rinds of two Lemons; A little nutmeg & a little sack - - - - -

Lady Osborns Sticke water

Take a gallon of Strong Sweet worke: before it is boyled and strain into it A quarter of A pound of Ginger and boyl it in 13 grains of Saffron pickt thin: and a pound of Treacle: Let it stand all night: next morning put it in a Still and break into it as much Stone horse Dung make it as thick as A hasty pudding: then Distill it into Bottles: when you use it you may Sweeten it with Saffron or any thing you please: it must be of the Dung of horses that Eats Hay - - - - -

hades  
Atkins  
Man and  
Cheese  
Cakes

To make a Croom Cheese

Take a Gallon of new milk and a pint of sweet cream and mix them well together then take a skillett of hott water, and putt as much into it as will make itt hotter then it comes from the fire, then put in a spoonfull of Rennet and stir it well together, and cover it & when it is come, take a wet cloth, and lay it on y<sup>e</sup> Cheese Mole and take up the curd, and not break it, and put it in the Mole and when it is full put on your sinker, and every two hours turn y<sup>e</sup> Cheese in wet clothes, wrung drye and lay on a little more weight, at Night take as much salt as you can between y<sup>e</sup> finger and thumb, and salt it on both sides and let it lye in the press all night in a wet cloth, the next day lay it on a board between a dry cloth, and the next day lay in greens, and every day change it, and it will be ready in nine dayes, if you color it with a blawket of last two dayes



To make Almond Chus Cakes Lady Atkins way

Take half a pound of Almonds Blanded & beaten very fine: Six eggs Leaving out two of y<sup>e</sup> whites, Let them be well beated, put in half a pound of fine Sugar well powdered; beat these altogether in a mortar. put into it half a pound of melted butter; grate into it y<sup>e</sup> Rinds of two Lemons; A Litle nutmeg & a Litle sack - - - - -

Lady Osborns Stickle water

Take a gallon of Strong Sweet worte: before it is boyled and Slice into it A quarter of A pound of Ginger. and boyl it then put in 13 grains of Saffron pickt thin: and a pound of Ordinary Treacle: Let it stand all night: next morning put it in A Cold Still and break into it as much Stone horse Dung as will make it as thick as A hasty pudding: then Distill it and put it into Bottles: when you use it you may Sweeten it with Sirrup of Saffron or any thing you please: it must bee one nights Dung of horses that Eats Hay - - - - -

To make a Cream Cheese

Take a Gallon of new milk and a pint of sweet cream, and mix them well together, then take a Skillet of hott water, and putt of much into it as will make itt hotter then it comes from the fire, then put in a spoonfull of Rennet and stir it well together, and cover it, & when it is come, take a wet cloth, and lay it on yod Cheese Mole and take up the curd, and not break it, and put it in the Mole and when it is full put on your sinker, and every two hours turn yod Cheese in wet clothes, wrung drye and lay on a little more weight, at Night take as much salt as you can between yod finger and thumb, and salt it on both sides and let it lye in the press all night in a wet cloth, the next day lay it on a board between a dry cloth, and the next day lay in greens, and every day change it, and it will be ready in nine dayes, if you color it with a blowlett of last two dayes



To make Cowslip wine M<sup>rs</sup> Herber's way

Take 8 gallons of water and 16 pound of fine loaf  
Sugar boyl them together A full hour: Scumming it  
very well; & Let it stand to cool till it is blood  
warm; then put into it <sup>100</sup> bushels of pickt Cowslips  
& put to it 12. or 14 Spoonfulls of very good new  
Ale yeast & Cover it up close; y<sup>e</sup> next day:  
Squeeze into it y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 16 good Lemons; then  
put it into y<sup>e</sup> Vessel; soe Let it stand 3 weeks  
close stoped then draw it into very dry Bottles &  
it will keepe A yeare or more you may Rack it of  
as you see Cause - - - - -

To make mead m<sup>rs</sup> Michels way

Take 20 quarts of Spring water. 2 quarts of Honey & 2 y<sup>l</sup> of  
Double refined Sugar; Boyle it half an hour Skimming all y<sup>e</sup> white  
then put into it 4 Sprigs of Rosemary & Pieces of ginger Sliced, 40  
Cloves: then boyle it A little more after they are in: then Straine it  
& put to it whilst it is hot y<sup>e</sup> Juice of 8 Lemons & all y<sup>e</sup> seeds of  
them: Let it stand to cool & when it is about new milk warm  
put to it about 4 or 5 Spoonfulls of ale yeast; Let it work A day  
& a night: then stop it up and Let it stand A week then Bottle it  
& it will be fit to drink in A fortnights time



## To Make Blois Bisket

103

Take sixteen eggs, but four of the whites, beat the whites to a verry good froth, & the yolks w<sup>th</sup> three spoonfuls of sack, & three of orange flower water, And a little mace shred verry fine, mix your yolks & your whites verry well together, then strow in a pound of loaf sugar if sifted, beat it half an hour. then strow in 3 quarters of a pound of fine flower dryd and sifted, beat it a bout a quarter of an hour longer: butter your pans well, & just w<sup>hen</sup> you put them into y<sup>e</sup> oven shake some double refined sugar over your Biskets

## A Butterd Bisket

Take one pound of dry searsd sugar, almost one pound of butter, squeeze it w<sup>th</sup> your hands together a quarter of an hour, then beat it w<sup>th</sup> a slice half an hour, putt in 6 eggs leaving out 2 of y<sup>e</sup> whites, well beaten w<sup>th</sup> orange flower water, Beat all these together a quarter of an hour or more, put in half a lemon peal sliced small, strow in gently a pound of dry flower, beat all these well together, put them into pans being first butterd & ice y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>hen</sup> they go into y<sup>e</sup> oven w<sup>th</sup> sugar & orange flower water, if has y<sup>e</sup> build up together so bake them, & as fast as they come off out oven, take y<sup>m</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> pans

## To Make Canaway Bunnis

Take 2 Quarts of flower dried, a Pound and 2 Ounces of Butter Rubb it in y<sup>e</sup> flower, putt in some nuttmegg and mace beaten, 4 Eggs beaten, putt to y<sup>m</sup> 2 spoonfuls of mace sack & 8 of rose water, half a pint of yeast, putt to these as much warm Cream as will make it into a limber past, & putt in a pound and 2 ounces of Canaway Cumfitts Make it into Bunnis, And lay y<sup>m</sup> on Tin plates, Dip y<sup>e</sup> tops off as they goe in y<sup>e</sup> oven



Cochran Seoules just  
just now you to Be  
Mearth upon as praithe  
Bo She is a Bang Las

Cochran Seoules  
Dunro



104

## To Drie Figgs

Take your figgs and boyle them in fair water till they are verry tender, y<sup>e</sup> take their weight in sugar, ~~scummit clean~~ divide it into 4. parts. boyle 1. part to a thin syrrop, ~~scummit clean~~, Prick y<sup>e</sup>. figgs full of holes, then putt them into the syrrop next morning take y<sup>m</sup> out, And putt in another part of y<sup>e</sup> sugar, boyle it, & scumme it clean, Then putt in y<sup>e</sup> figgs again; every day make y<sup>e</sup> same addition till all y<sup>e</sup> sugar be in, Then take y<sup>m</sup> out; & lay y<sup>m</sup> upon glasses, And seare some sugar on y<sup>m</sup>, & so dry y<sup>m</sup>

## To Make White Marmalade

Pare large Quinces, & grate them as you doe bread, and to two pound of y<sup>e</sup>. grated Quince putt 2 pound & an half of sugar; putt into a preserving pan a laying of sugar, and a laying of Quince, Cover your Pan close, and sett it on Embers, when the sugar and Quince are dissolved together straine it, and boyle it to Marmalade height.

## To make the Countess of Warwicks Biskets.

Take a pound of Loaf sugar beaten & sear'd putt to it y<sup>e</sup> yolks of 11 eggs, 4 whites, & spoonfull of Rosewater, beat these together in a pan w<sup>th</sup> a risk till it is white and thick, stir in twelve ounces of fine flower dried, and cold, the pans being buttered putt them quick into a hot Oven searing some double refined sugar on y<sup>e</sup> top







## To make Almond Bisketts

Lay a pound of Almonds in cold water over night,  
 blanch y<sup>m</sup> in cold water, take a pound of ~~refined~~  
 double refined sugar, beaten, & searct y<sup>n</sup> take 10 Eggs,  
 y<sup>e</sup> whites only of 4 beat y<sup>m</sup> n<sup>th</sup> half y<sup>e</sup> sugar, y<sup>n</sup> beat the  
 Allmonds to a fine Past, putting y<sup>e</sup> Remainder of y<sup>e</sup>  
 sugar to y<sup>e</sup> Allmonds, beating it in by degrees & <sup>fin</sup> it  
 it is a fine Past, putt in y<sup>e</sup> Eggs, & beat y<sup>m</sup> very well  
 to gether, butter y<sup>e</sup> Panns & put y<sup>m</sup> in searct a little  
 sugar over y<sup>m</sup>, & bake y<sup>m</sup>, & after they are enough baked set y<sup>m</sup>  
 into to drie

## To Make White Quince Marmalade

M<sup>r</sup> Tewars Way

Scold the Quince put y<sup>m</sup> into cold water & set  
 y<sup>m</sup> over a gentle fier y<sup>e</sup> skin must not break & when  
 they are soft take y<sup>m</sup> out and take y<sup>e</sup> skin off y<sup>m</sup>  
 to every pound of Quince you must take 3 qua-  
 =ters of double refined sugar finely searct &  
 just wet it w<sup>th</sup> water & boild it up almost lan-  
 =dey high and y<sup>n</sup> affast as can scrape y<sup>e</sup> <sup>you</sup>  
 Quince very thin give it a good boyl or two  
 & up every little time will do y<sup>m</sup> apple quince  
 is y<sup>e</sup> best a little before you take y<sup>m</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> fine  
 squeeze in y<sup>e</sup> Juice of a lemon to your taste



THE HISTORY OF

THE REIGN OF  
HENRY THE FIRST  
BY  
JOHN GILBERT  
OF  
THE  
MIDDLE TEMPLE  
ESQ.  
IN  
A  
SERIES  
OF  
LETTERS  
TO  
THE  
HONORABLE  
THE  
COMMONS  
OF  
THE  
KINGDOM  
OF  
ENGLAND  
IN  
THE  
YEAR  
OF  
OUR  
LORD  
MDCCLXXII

THE  
HISTORY  
OF  
THE  
REIGN  
OF  
HENRY  
THE  
FIRST  
BY  
JOHN  
GILBERT  
OF  
THE  
MIDDLE  
TEMPLE  
ESQ.  
IN  
A  
SERIES  
OF  
LETTERS  
TO  
THE  
HONORABLE  
THE  
COMMONS  
OF  
THE  
KINGDOM  
OF  
ENGLAND  
IN  
THE  
YEAR  
OF  
OUR  
LORD  
MDCCLXXII



### To Stew jrigions m<sup>r</sup> Herberts way

Melt a quantity of butter mix it with parsley Sordle & Spinage  
Shred, & when it is cold put it into three Croys. Save a Little of it  
out for Sauce; then Stew y<sup>e</sup> jrigions in as much Strong Broth  
or gravy as will cover them; with some Salt Clous mace &  
your winter Savory a Little Lemon juit. & an Onyon or two;  
then brown some butter & put in; & when they are stowed  
enough; put in a Little bit of butter rowled up in flower; & y<sup>e</sup>  
yolk of an Egge, with y<sup>e</sup> herbs you Left out then Shake  
it up all well together. put it hot in y<sup>e</sup> dish & send it in

### To Stew Rabbits m<sup>r</sup> Herberts way

Cut them in pieces; beat them till they be tender. Season them  
with Clous mace & pepper. & an Onyon; & a bunch of Sweet Herbs  
then put in y<sup>e</sup> meat; with a quart of water: with y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup> quart  
of a bottle of Sider; then Let them Stew till they are very tender  
Take them up; & fry them with Chopt parsley: Take some of the  
Lickquor. & put into it one Anchovy; & thicken it with y<sup>e</sup> yolks of  
3 Eggs & a piece of butter with Sijguts round y<sup>e</sup> dish: put in  
your Rabbits & y<sup>e</sup> Licquor over them & send them in.

### To make beeh baskets

Take 4ow pounds of flower very well Dryed  
A quart of A pound of sugar an ounce of  
Cinnamon 4 pounds beat to powder rub in A quart  
of A pound of fresh butter put in about four  
spoonfull of new y<sup>e</sup> it and work these with warm  
milk or Cream make them on flitch of tinn bake  
them after in anches



To make m<sup>r</sup> Rowleys waters

Take 3 pounds of flower. 4 or 5 quarts of milk  
Lard warm 4 pound & 4 quarts of butter melted  
& 2 eggs well beaten 4 or 5 spoonfull of salt with a little  
warm milk one spoonfull of fine sugar mix all  
to gether & beat it well you cannot beat it  
too much & it will grow must be beat & turned with  
a little butter the first time

Miss C. S.

Take a hogs head that is sing'd & bone it, then take  
2 ounces of salt pickel, 2 ounces of y<sup>e</sup> brownest sugar mix  
together, & rub it very well all y<sup>e</sup> inside of y<sup>e</sup> head w<sup>th</sup> it.  
then take pepper & salt & beaten cloves to your discretion,  
but it must be season'd pretty high. Take 2 ounces of Coriander  
seeds beaten, a little handful of parsley chopt small, & sweet  
herbs, lay it in y<sup>e</sup> head, then rub y<sup>e</sup> head very tight & bind  
it hard w<sup>th</sup> coarse lape.

as to y<sup>e</sup> pickle, put into y<sup>e</sup> water a pound of salt, 2 ounces  
of white pepper, y<sup>e</sup> same of black, a quarter of a pound of  
coriander seeds, a few bay leaves. when y<sup>e</sup> water boils put in y<sup>e</sup>  
head, let it boyl but very slowly. it will take 6 hours, but be  
sure let it be tender. put into y<sup>e</sup> pickle a good bunch of  
sweet herbs & parsley & 3 onions. when it is cold strain y<sup>e</sup>  
pickle & put in y<sup>e</sup> head, it will keep a month.



3

66

# at

ke

x/2

er

9

es

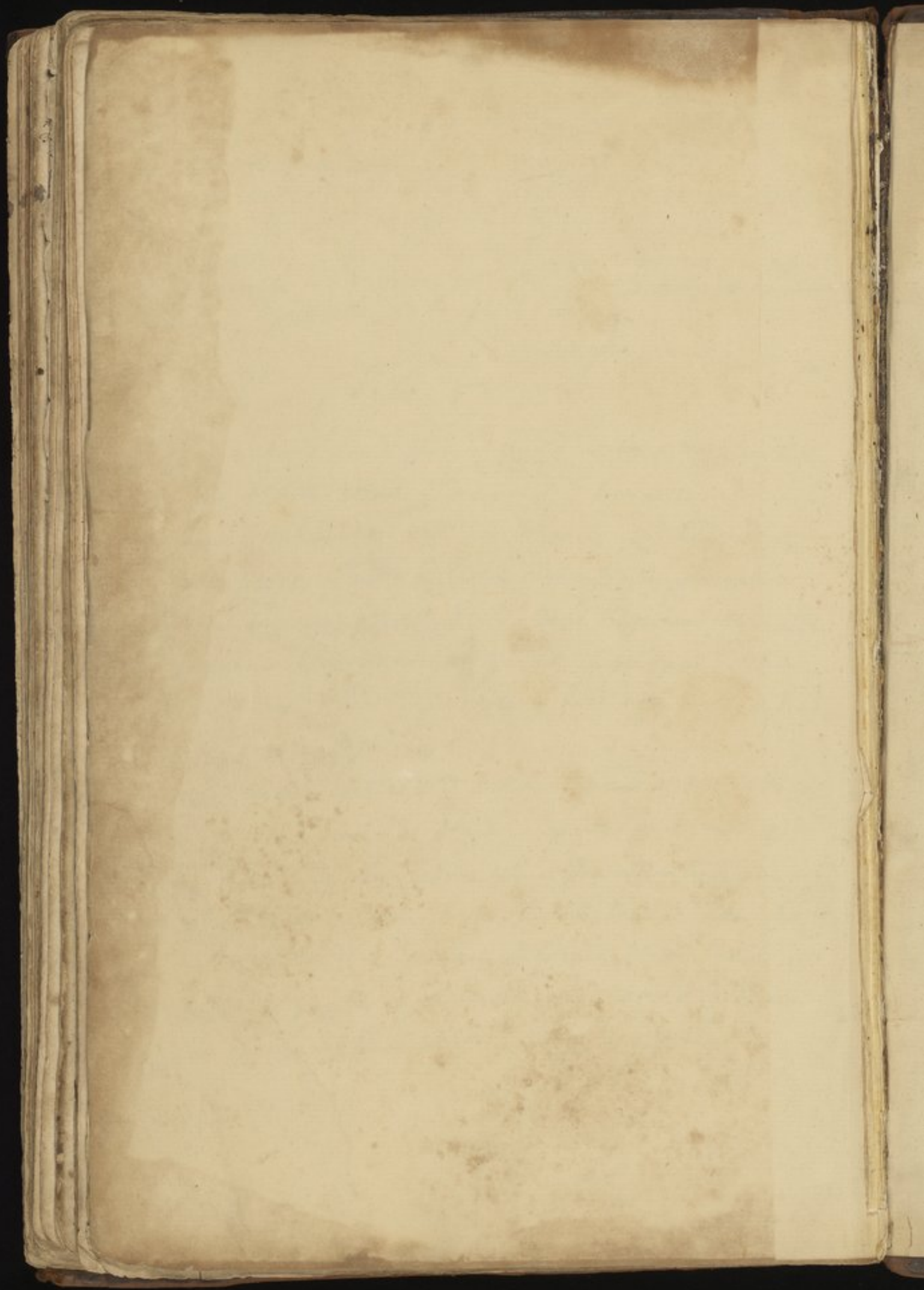
22

6

2

19







1711

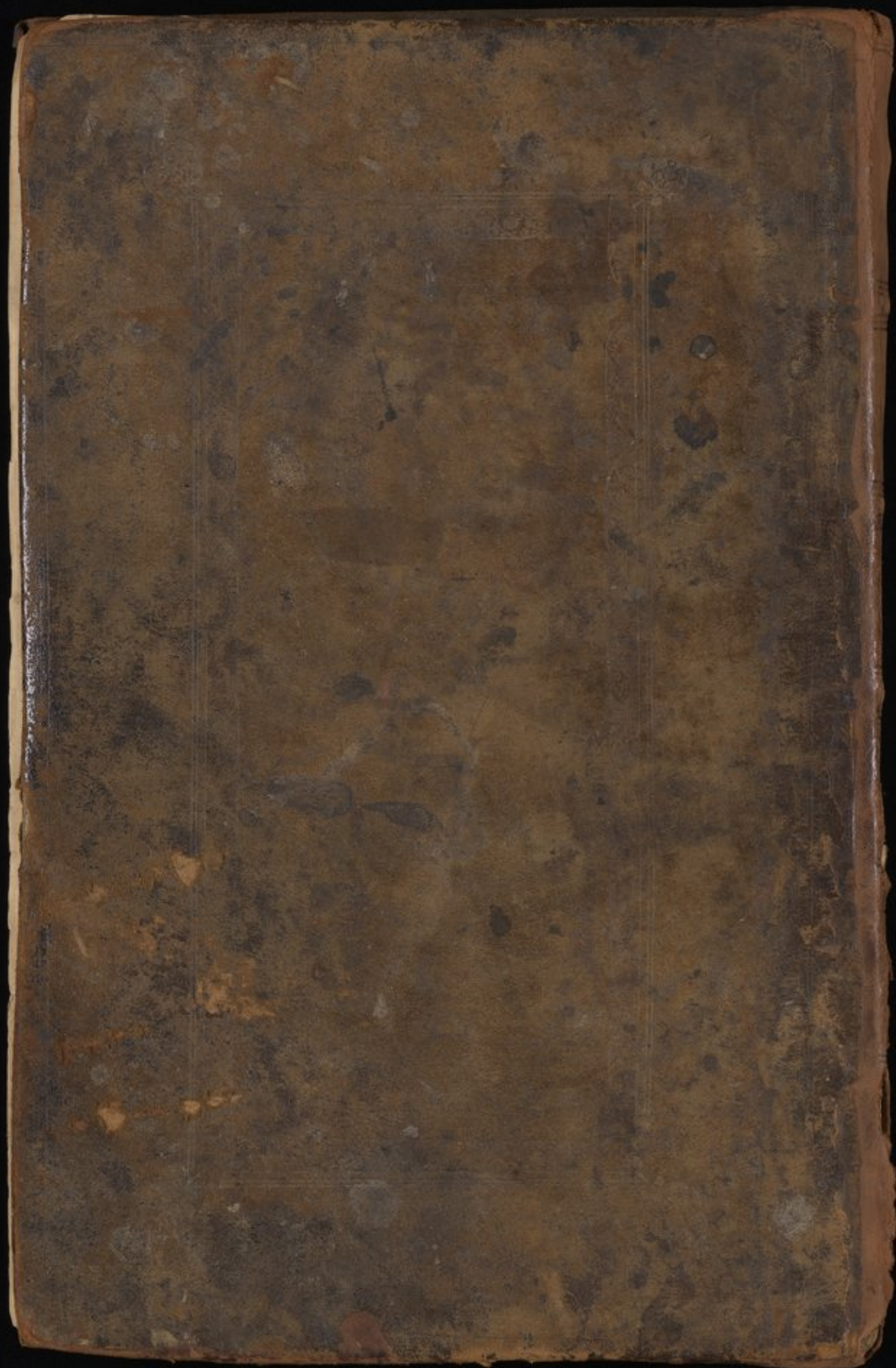
1711

1711. 2. 18. 1711

1711. 2. 18. 1711

1711























218 To make Lemon Sallet

Take of palest Lemons pare <sup>off</sup> pretty thick of Cal of Rind in long  
slices like small Rind boyle <sup>off</sup> In a good quantitie of water till  
they be tender, & take <sup>off</sup> out of <sup>off</sup> water & draine <sup>off</sup> till they be dry  
& wring <sup>off</sup> Juice of Lemons over <sup>off</sup>, make up pickles of white wine vinegar  
& double refined Sugar well mixt together & put <sup>off</sup> Into a glasse or pot  
this may be done w<sup>th</sup> you use of Juice of Lemons for other things,

Pickle Walnuts after y<sup>e</sup> Indian  
given by an Indian Marchant

Walnuts <sup>in</sup> they be so young if you may thrust a  
gh <sup>in</sup>, Let <sup>off</sup> be gathered for a dry day, & put <sup>off</sup>  
all of water shifting of It over other day for a  
a fortnight over a day twice put fresh water  
Into a haine Cover all Night to run dry, pour  
a good quantitie of water & let <sup>off</sup> boyle till they be soft  
cloth Rub <sup>off</sup> skin; take  
each a like quantitie  
they are put up before  
in glasse, a haine full of  
of garlick & a haine full of  
of some Cloves & mace.  
a quantitie of things as  
before; & so continue till all  
of y<sup>e</sup> pickle as will  
last

To preserve Roome Budds

of water & salt Boyled & when It is cold, put In  
tyed up In Linnen Bags, you must shift <sup>off</sup> Into  
as long as y<sup>e</sup> wine looks black, & boyle <sup>off</sup>  
wine, & w<sup>th</sup> they are. To keep y<sup>e</sup> In vinegar





